# The Mathews (Mathes) Family in America

By

I. C. Van Deventer

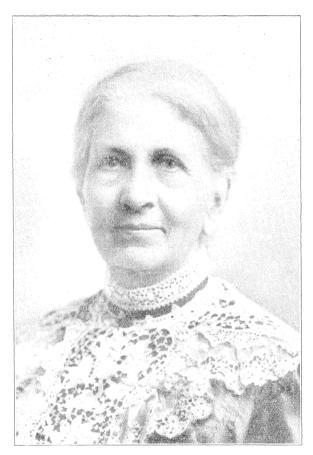


This book is dedicated to the memory of my mother,

# ELIZABETH ANN BARNETT VAN DEVENTER,

A WORTHY DESCENDANT OF THAT INDOMITABLE RACE WHOSE PIONEERS FORMED THE ADVANCE GUARD OF CIVILIZATION AND FIRST CONQUERED, SUBDUED AND PLANTED THE WILDERNESS.

ALEXANDER PRINTING COMPANY, PUBLISHERS KANSAS CITY, MISSOURI 1925



MRS. ELIZABETH A. VAN DEVENTER

"Both justice and decency require that we should bestow upon our forefathers honorable remembrance."

—Thucydides.

## **FOREWORD**

It is with some trepidation that I assume the role of self-constituted historian of the family, realizing that such an undertaking is scarcely susceptible of being carried to a successful conclusion because of insurmountable obstacles. I am carrying forward a work that my Mother, Elizabeth A. Van Deventer, left unfinished. This I am doing because of her deep interest in and her great desire to accomplish such an undertaking, the data for which she was collecting at the age of eighty-three. Its inception is due to her iniative and her efforts.

For the first information relating to our ancestors, we are indebted to James Harvey Mathes, John S. Mathes and Col. Edward Hart Mathes, who collected and handed down this data. I am also indebted to Mrs. M. A. Killgrove, my mother's sister, for invaluable assistance in piecing together fragments which otherwise would have been unintelligible to me. I wish to here extend my thanks and grateful appreciation to all who have so kindly rendered assistance.

It has seemed to me worth while to reproduce some writings from recognized authorities giving information relative to the origin and achievements of the Scotch-Irish race, and trust that this will be of interest.

I have adopted a simple numbering system which will be readily understood. As each name is introduced, it is given a number, which it retains wherever mentioned, so that by referring back to the original number the name can be identified.

I am conscious that in a work of this kind errors are bound to creep in,—particularly in tables of descent where it is sought to keep a record of the precise dates of birth, death and marriage, and I earnestly invite the correction of errors and the supplying of omitted names and dates.

### NAME

The English surname variously spelled, Mathes, Mathews and Matthews, is derived from "Mathew."

"The baptismal name 'Mathew' introduced into Great Britain at the Conquest has not only become a surname, but the parent of many others, among which is Mathews. The Welch family Mathew claim from the Princes of Cardigan in the XI Century. \* \* \* The name is of course identical with 'Matthew," (1)

"Mathew, Hebrew; A reward, a recompense," (2)
.... "Mathews was first used in London in 1618. Surnames began to be used about A. D. 1000. The practice commenced in Normandy and gradually extended itself to Great Britain; but the use of surnames was occasionally hereditary among Anglo-Saxons before the Conquest." (3)

# RACE

# SCOTCH-IRISH

The Mathews (Mathes) family is of Scotch-Irish extraction, as are also many other families mentioned herein. This is a distinct race type which acquired the name Scotch-Irish by living for a time in Ulster in the North of Ireland, but which is essentially Scotch, and it is to the Lowlands of Scotland we look for its origin.

"The Scotch-Irishman represents the race which has been described as the 'vertical column of Ulster, giving it at once its strength and uprightness', a race distinguished both at home and abroad by shrewdness of head, thoroughgoing ways, and moral tenacity. The Ulsterman is, above all things, able to stand alone, and to stand firmly on his own feet. He is called the 'sturdy Northern' from his firmness and independence and his adherence to truth and probity. He is thoroughly practical. There is a business-like tone in his method of speaking. He never wastes a word, yet on occasion he can speak with volubility. Certainly if an Ulsterman does not care about you, he will neither speak nor look as if he did. \* \* \* He has the one great quality indispensable to success-self-containedness, steadiness with adaptability that accounts for the success of the Ulsterman in foreign countries. It is out of Ulster that her hardy sons have made the most of their talents." (4)

Professor Heron's description of the distinguishing characteristics of the Ulster Scot is applicable also to their kinsmen, the Scotch-Irish in America:

"An economy and even parsimony in words; an insuperable dislike to make a display of the deeper and more tender feelings of his nature, a quiet and undemonstrative deportment which may have great firmness and determination behind it; much caution, wariness and reserve, but a decision, energy of character, and tenacity of purpose; a capacity for hard work and close application to business, with thrift and patient persistence; in short, a reserve of strength, self-reliance, courage and endurance, which, when an emergency demands (as behind the walls of Derry) may surprise the world." (5)

# HISTORY

"A great variey of races have combined to produce the Lowland Scot. different nationalities have gone to the making of him, Pict, Celt, Roman, Frisian, Angle, Saxon, Dane, Norwegian, Norman and Fleming. It is to the union and combination in himself of such a great variety of vigorous elements that he owes

Patronymica Brittanica, Lower. What's in a Name, Nichols, London, 1857. British Family Names, Barber. The Scotch-Irish, Hanna. The Making of the Ulster Scot, Prof. James Heron.

those distinctive traits and qualities which distinguish him from other men."

"The migration of the Scot, it is believed, was through Northeast Europe hv wav of Belgium and the North of France, to Ireland. There they lived in the Third Century. In the Sixth Century, a colony of these Scotch-Irish migrated to North Britain, and settled in what is now the County of Argyle, established a kingdom, subjugated the Pictish tribes that were there before them, and ancient Caledonia was thenceforward the land of the Scots, and Scotland it remains to-(2)

At different periods subsequent to the Reformation, many Lowland Scotch people emigrated to the Province of Ulster, North Ireland. There they prospered areatly and maintained unimpaired the manners and customs and the religious faith of the country from which they came. They and their posterity regarded themselves and were regarded by the Irish of Celtic blood, as Scotch in all essential particulars." (3)

"In 1609, six years after the accession of James VI of Scotland to the throne of England as James I, a scheme was matured for planting Ulster with Scotch and English, and the following year the settlement began. The actual settlers were mostly Scotch and the settlement took the character of a Scotch occupation of the North of Ireland." (4)

The larger part of the lands in Ulster had reverted to the crown early in the reign of James I, as confiscated property of Irish noblemen in rebellion. These lands were used for the settlement of Scotch and English colonies. Scotch greatly predominated. Thus, after the lapse of one thousand years, the Scotch whom Ireland had given to Caledonia of old, came back to their ancient

"Ireland retained tribal institutions that on the continent were broken down and discarded. \* \* \* At the opening of the Seventeenth Century its institutions retained their barbaric pattern. \* \* \* The tribal system of Ireland was a remnant of the same barbarism against which Caesar fought in Gaul and Charlemagne in continental Europe. The planting of trusty colonies among uncivilized people as garrisons to check their insubordination and as centers from which culture would be diffused was a practice that went back to the time of the ancient Roman commonwealth. \* \* \*

The Scottish settlement of Ulster survived persecution, massacre and war." (5) "By the middle of the Seventeenth Century there were more than 300,000 Protestant settlers in Ulster. That province had been the most neglected part of Ireland, a wilderness of bogs and fens; they transformed it into a garden. They also established manufactures of woolens and linens which have ever since been famous throughout the world. Their social condition was not that of peasants; they were intelligent yeomanry and artisans. The settlers were picked men and women of the best sort, yeomanry and craftsmen, with many generations of ancestry behind them, on a far higher level of intelligence and training than the native peasantry of Ireland. At the beginning of the Eighteenth Century the percentage of illiteracy in Ulster was probably smaller than anywhere else in the world. There were then more than a million of these Presbyterians in Ulster. In a document signed in 1718 by a miscellaneous group of 319 men, only 13 made their mark, while 306 wrote their name in full. Nothing like this could have happened at that time in any other part of the British Empire, hardly even in New England." (6)

The Making of the Ulster Scot. Heron.
Scotch-Irish Congress. Address of E. C. McDowell.
Annals of Augusta Co., Waddell.
Men and Events, A. C. Gordon.
The Scotch-Irish in America, H. J. Ford.
Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America, Fiske.

"The main population of Northeast Ulster is English or Scotch in origin, and in most districts the Scotch strain predominates. This is notably the case in the rich mid-Antrim lands around the town of Ballymena. The farmers and laborers speak the authentic tongue of Bobbie Burns..." (1)

"The plantation of the Scot into Ulster kept for the world the essential and best features of the Lowlander. But the vast change gave birth to and trained a somewhat new and distinct man, soon to be needed for a great task which only the Ulsterman could do, and that was with the Puritan to work the revolution

that gave humanity this republic." (2)

"The appellation 'Scotch-Irish' is not, as many people suppose, an indication of a mixed Hiberno-Scottish descent. It was first appropriated as a distinct race name, and is now generally applied to the descendants in America of the early Scotch Presbyterian emigrants from Ireland. These Scotch people, for a hundred years or more after 1600, settled with their families in Ulster, in the North of Ireland, whence their descendants, having long suffered under the burden of civil and religious oppression imposed by commercial greed and despotic ecclesiasticism, sought a more promising home in America.

The late Dr. John Hall, of New York, said: 'I have sometimes noticed a little confusion of mind in relation to the phrase Scotch-Irish, as if it meant Scotch people had come over and intermarried with the native Irish, and that thus a combination of two races had taken place. That is by no means the case. \* \* \* The Scotch people kept to the Scotch people, and they are called Scotch-Irish from purely geographical reasons.

Another authority, Rev. John S. McIntosh of Philadelphia, who is perhaps better qualified to speak conclusively on the subject than any other living person, says: 'Our American term Scotch-Irish is not known even in Ulster. The term in Britain is the Ulsterman and in Ireland it is the 'sturdy Northern.' The Ulsterman did not mingle with the Celt. The natives were always 'thae Eerish.'" (3)

"The English experiment of Scotticizing Ireland was defeated by a crass policy of protectionism combined with petty religious persecution. An epidemic of persecution had seized on the English church and severe disabilities were inflicted in 1704 and following years on Presbyterians in Ireland. They were forbidden to keep school, marriages by their clergy were declared invalid, they were not allowed to hold any office higher than that of petty constable, and so on. For a few years this tyranny was endured in the hope that it was but temporary. \* \* \* Of all the migrations to America previous to the days of steamships, this was by far the largest in volume." (4)

The emigration from Ulster is one of the most striking features of Irish history, and one which had a most marked effect upon the vital force of the United States of America, which drew so much of its best blood from the Presbyterians of the North of Ireland."

# THE SCOTCH-IRISH IN AMERICA

"It is a little singular that we have to rely on foreign writers for correct and adequate treatment of the important part taken in the Revolutionary struggle by the Scotch-Irish. As a rule New England writers have utterly neglected these people." (6)

"In the Lowlands of Scotland were the homes that sent their bravest to fill and change Ulster. Thence came the settlers of Pennsylvania, Virginia, the Carolinas,

Richard Rowley, in Survey Graphic.
Dr. John S. McIntosh.
The Scotch-Irish, Hanna, Vol. 1. p. 1.
Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America, Fiske.
The Scotch-Irish. Hanna.
The Scotch-Irish, Hanna.

Tennessee and Kentucky; and the sons of these men blush not as they stand beside the children of the Mayflower or the children of the Bartholomew martyrs. I know whereof I affirm. \* \* \* In Antrim and Down have I often heard of the lads who went out to bleed at Valley Forge,—to die as victors on King's Mountain,—and stand in the silent triumph of Yorktown. The great Tilgman said 'the framers of the Constitution of the United States were greatly indebted to the standards of the Presbyterian church of Scotland in modeling their admirable document." (1)

"And now recommenced the Protestant emigration, which robbed Ireland of the bravest defenders of English interests. \* \* \* Men of spirit and energy refused to remain in a country where they were held unfit to receive the rights of citizens; and thenceforward until the spell of tyranny was broken in 1782, annual shiploads of families poured themselves out from Belfast and Londonderry. The resentment which they carried with them continued to burn in their new homes; and, in the war of Independence, England had no fiercer enemies than the grandsons and great-grandsons of the Presbyterians who had held Ulster against Tyrconnell. \* \* \* They found a home to which England fifty years later had to regret that she had allowed them to be driven. \* \* \* During the first half of the Eighteenth Century, Down, Antrim, Tyrone, Armagh and Derry were emptied of Protestant inhabitants who were of more value to Ireland than California gold mines.

"'It is a fact beyond question' says Plowdon, 'that most of the early successes in America were owing to the vigorous exertions and prowess of the Scotch-Irish emigrants who bore arms in that cause." (2)

"In the opinion of Lecky, who is regarded as the most impartial historian of this period, the issue of the Revolutionary War once rested upon the action of the Pennsylvania line, whose 'privates and non-commissioned officers consisted chiefly of immigrants from the North of Ireland." (3)

Extract from address of William McKinley, then Governor of Ohio, at 5th annual meeting of Scotch-Irish Society of America; in 1893:

"The Scotch-Irish were not only well-born, but they have improved upon their beginning have progressed with their opportunities, and have made opportunities where none seemed present.

While he is a distinct type, the Scotch-Irishman is a racial evolution, the result of a slow fusion of diverse characteristics. It is said of the Scotch-Irish that they are doers rather than writers and talkers. True, they have been builders and their foundations were deep and strong and enduring. They have builded for the ages, but they write and talk quite as well as other races. Their deeds in behalf of American Independence should ever be cherished in patriotic remembrance. Representatives of the Scotch-Irish race are among the brightest names in American history.  $\,\,\,$  They have shone in every great epoch of national life  $^*$   $^*$   $^*$ The roll-call is a large one. I can only pick out a name here and there; Patrick Henry, Jefferson, Hamilton, Jackson, Madison, Polk, Buchanan and heroic Grant and immortal Lincoln. The Scotch-Irish comes of mighty stock-that we Celt and Saxon are in him combined, after each has been tempered and refined \* \* \* The Lowland Scotch recrossed the narrow sea to Ulster. His going marked an epoch in the history of civilization.

The Americanized Scotch-Irishman is the perfection of a type which is the development of the commingling and assimilating process of centuries. For long years to come his identity will manifest itself in the composite presentment of the future typical American \* \* \*

Next to their intense patriotism, the distinguishing characteristics of the Scotch-Irish are their love of learning and religion. The Scotch-Irish is the

Proceedings of S-I Soc. of Amer., Vol. 1, p. 199, J. S. McIntosh. &cotch-Irish in America, Froude. The Scotch-Irish in America, Ford.

ideal educator, and he is a natural theologian. It would be difficult to find a college or university without Scotch-Irishmen upon its faculty. Another marked characteristic of the Scotch-Irish is the love of home and family. The home and school-house have been mighty forces, marking the progress of the Scotch-Irish race."

"The great majority of the Ulster emigrants to America first landed on the Delaware shore, the chief ports being Newcastle and Philadelphia. The early emigrants after taking the oath of allegiance at Philadelphia generally found their way westward to the fine farming lands. After the desirable lands east of the Alleghenies in Pennsylvania were occupied, they turned their course westward and southward, overrunning the Cumberland and Shenandoah valleys. Their settlements stretched along the border from Pennsylvania to Southern Virginia, where they stood as a barrier to the savage Indians from the other settlements nearer the seaboard. West of this land was a vast wilderness through which roamed the savages.

The settlers pushed into the wilderness, bought lands, cut down the forests and made for themselves farms, built saw mills and grist mills, to make lumber for their houses and to grind their wheat and corn into flour and meal; they established blacksmith shops, to make and repair their farm implements; they built wagon roads." (1)

"A strong stream of Scotch-Irish emigration flowed over the Alleghenies into Southwestern Pennsylvania before the Revolutionary War. After its close, the flow greatly increased. \* \* \* It is hardly too much to say that they were the pick of their people. They exhibited in an intensified degree the typical traits of their race. They were venturesome, fearless, hungry for good land, and bound to get on in the world; clear eyed, level headed; not understanding the difficulties in their way and the dangers that beset them, and yet not in the least intimidated by them, nor by the certainty of hard toil, severe privations and manifold perils in their front. They pushed out boldly to the extreme frontier and plunged into the deep forest, where there were no settlements, no clearings, no roads, no conveniences, where nature was utterly wild and the woods swarming with savages. They were the buffer between the Indians in front, and the Quaker and German who crept along quietly in the rear.

"These people have invariably given a decided and characteristic type to every section in which they have been dominant." (2)

"The Scotch-Irish arrivals everywhere moved on to the frontier. They constituted the border garrisons; they were the explorers, the vanguard of settlement in the interior. Their Ulster training had inured them to hostile surroundings.

Thomas Lechmere (Surveyor-General of Customs at Boston) wrote to John Winthrop, in 1718: 'These Irish are generally men of estates, and are come hither for no other reason but upon encouragement sent from hence upon notice given that they should have so many acres of land given them gratis to settle our frontiers as a barrier against the Indians.'"

Secretary Logan says: 'About that time (1720) considerable numbers of good, sober people came in from Ireland, who wanted to be settled. At the same time, also, it happened that we were under some apprehensions from ye Northern Indians \* \* \* I therefore thought it might be prudent to plant a settlement of such men as those who had formerly so bravely defended Londonderry and Inniskillen, as a frontier, in case of any disturbance.' (3)

"The settlements of these people did not follow the wave of conquest; they were themselves the earliest wave; they broke it for themselves and for others

<sup>(1)</sup> The Scotch-Irish, Hanna.

 <sup>(2)</sup> Rambles in Europe, Morrison.
 (3) The Scotch-Irish in America, Ford.

who followed. They were predestined and born pioneers of the first order, conquerors of unfriendly nature and unfriendly men. They opened the way for weaker and less resolute men. There was nothing of either the coward or the sluggard in their nature. From the first they were the steadfast and strenuous champions of civil and religious liberty in the colonies. They wanted liberty, and were bound to have it at whatever cost" (1)

"During the period of the French and Indian war, the Scotch-Irish of Augusta County, Va., which then comprised an immense territory to the west and southwest, stood as a bulwark against Indian incursions east of the Blue Ridge, and so valuable were the services rendered by these people that colonial laws asserting the supremacy of the Episcopal church were not enforced against the dissenting Presbyterians." (2)

``The people of Ulster had heard of Pennsylvania and the religious libertythere enjoyed, and to this province they came in large numbers. But jealousies arose in the minds of the original settlers of Pennsylvania and restrictive measures were adopted against the Scotch-Irish and others. Hence many of these races were the more disposed in 1732 and afterwards, to seek homes within the limits of Virginia. The Scotch-Irish drifted on in the wake of John Lewis to the present County of Augusta, Virginia.

"It is believed that all the earliest settlers came from Pennsylvania and up the Valley of the Shenandoah. It was several years before any settlers entered the valley from the East and through the gaps of the Blue Ridge. It was impossible to bring wagons and all their effects were transported on horseback. The settlers were almost exclusively of the Scotch-Irish race, natives of the North of Ireland but of Scotch ancestry. For about twenty years the emigrants were unmolested by Indians. During this time the young Lewises, McClanahans, Mathewses, Campbells and others were growing up and maturing for many a desperate encounter on the field of battle." (3)

"When the Revolution ended, these brave and enterprising men began the march of civilization Westward, and from these pioneer settlers has descended a race of people unsurpassed by any in the world for chivalry, courage, eloquence and statesmanship. The highest tribute which could be paid to the Scotch-Irish pioneers of Augusta County would be the roster of distinguished men who trace their ancestry to this section of the Valley of Virginia." (4)

"There is ample material from which to speak in a general way of the origin of the Scotch-Irish and of their existence in Ireland, but when we come to their emigration to America, excepting the causes which led to it, it is meagre in the extreme. Coming from one part of Great Britain to another, no record has been preserved of their arrivals, as would have been the case had they been of alien origin. \* \* \* Excepting in a general way, the records of this emigration are difficult to trace and are only found by examining old wills, deeds, and family tradition." (5)

In 1732 John Lewis, the leader of the pioneer band into the Valley of Virginia, made the first settlement in Augusta County, one mile east of Staunton, and in his wake wave after wave of people of the same race followed like an invading army.

Ephriam McDowell was the first settler in Borden's grant, on Timber Ridge, then called Timber Grove, in what is now Rockridge County.

In 1748 the Old Stone meeting house of Augusta County was completed. This church was the center of a cluster of neighborhoods. In 1749, sixteen

The Scotch-Irish in America, Dinsmore. Gleanings of Va. Hist., W. F. Boogher. Annals of Augusta Co., Waddell. Gleanings of Va. Hist., Boogher. The Scotch-Irish, Hanna.

years after the first settlement, a classical school was opened by Robert Alexander, a native of Ulster, educated at Edinburgh. This school began in a log cabin built by the Scotch-Irish settlers in the Valley of Virginia. It was first located some twelve miles from Augusta Court House, near Bethel church, and was named Augusta Academy. The school was subsequently removed from place to place, being at one time at Mt. Pleasant near Fairfield. In 1776 it was established at Timber Ridge meeting house. Here it assumed the name of Liberty Hall Academy and was presided over by Rev. Wm. Graham. This school furnished education to many who became distinguished in church and state. Before the Revolutionary war was closed, there went forth from it, four college presidents, Samuel Doak, Moses Hoge, James Priestly and James Carrick.

In 1796 George Washington endowed the academy, and it was made Washington College, and later developed into Washington and Lee University, at Lexington, Va., of which General Robert E. Lee was president from 1865 to 1870. The ruins of Liberty Hall Academy are still standing in sight of the present University buildings.

Up to 1738 the whole region West of the Blue Ridge was included in Orange County, Va. Frederick and Augusta Counties were then established. Augusta County's boundaries extended from the line of Frederic Co. on the north along the summit of Blue Ridge indefinitely to the south and west.

In the Watauga, Holston, French Broad and Clinch River settlements were laid the foundations of the present State of Tennessee.

"In 1769 the first white settlement on the Watauga was made, nucleus of the first permanent establishment of the white race in Tennessee.

The territory within the present State of Tennessee was successively known as 'North Carolina,' the 'Territory of the United States South of the Ohio River,' State of Franklin,' and 'Tennessee,' the latter from an Indian word meaning 'the river of the great bend.' The state of Tennessee was admitted to the Union June 1, 1796.

The oldest town in Tennessee is Jonesboro, laid off and established by the Legislature of North Carolina in 1779, as the seat of justice in Washington County. Here the first court house in Tennessee was erected. It was built of round logs from the adjacent forest, covered with clapboards." (1)

"The land which we now call Tennessee was originally the Western part of North Carolina, which state at one time extended from the Atlantic Ocean to the Mississippi River. (2)

The District of Washington, comprising all of the present State of Tennessee, was formed August 22, 1776, the first geographical body named in honor of George Washington. In November, 1777, it was changed to Washington County.

"At first a single Indian trail was the only entrance to the eastern border of Tennessee and for many years admitted only the hunter and the pack-horse. It was not until the year 1776 that a wagon was seen in Tennessee. In consequence of the want of roads as well as the great distance from the source of supplies, the first inhabitants were without tools, and of course without mechanics—much more, without the conveniences of living and the comforts of housekeeping. Salt was brought on pack-horses from Augusta and Richmond, and readily commanded \$10 a bushel. Coffee and tea were unknown, or beyond the reach of the settlers. The apparel of the pioneers was all home-made; half the year in many families, shoes were not worn. The dwelling house on every frontier in Tennessee was the log cabin. Every settler had, besides his rifle, no other instrument but an axe, a hatchet and a butcher knife. No saw mill was yet

Ramsey's Annals of Tenn. 1769-1800.
 Tennessee, by Albert T. Barrett.

erected, puncheons were split for floors and shutters for the entrance to the cabins; the door was hung with wooden hinges and fastened with wooden latch." (1)

"The greater number of emigrants came from Virginia by what was called the Good-Spur route, passing through western Virginia and down the Holston valley. A wagon road had been opened from Burke County to Jonesboro, but it was not always possible to use wagons in traveling it. But whether on foot, or horseback, or in wagons, they came, and from early spring until late fall the road leading to Jonesboro presented the appearance of a desultory procession." (2)

"The first settlers of East Tennesse were probably more nearly of one kind than those of any other part of the Great West. They came from different settlements east of the mountains and some of them from Scotland and the North of Ireland. \* \* \* From 1740 to 1750 they had settled the Valley of Virginia as far southwest as the Counties of Augusta and Rockbridge. \* \*

These people had also become well acquainted with the attractions of the Tennessee valley through their hunters and traders led by Daniel Boone and others, who as early as 1760 had explored these wilds as far as the Cumberland Mountains. On their return to the older settlements these adventurers extolled the new region, as rich in soil, delightful in climate, abounding in game and unoccupied by the Indians.

As soon therefore as treaties with certain Indian tribes afforded hope of safety, the impatient pioneers began to flow in a steady stream to this land of promise. This stream of population came mainly from North Carolina, Virginia and Pennsylvania. It entered Tennessee in about 1769 by the Watauga in what is now Carter County and spread also down the valleys of Nolichucky, the Holston and other tributaries of the Tennessee.

The people were largely Presbyterians and strongly attached to the church of their fathers,—'a hardy, enterprising and industrious race, liberty-loving and useful to their country in both peace and war, as perhaps no other race has been.'" (3)

"Along the western frontier of the colonies, among the foothills of the Alleghenies, on the slope of the wooded mountains and in the long trough-like valleys that lay between the ranges, dwelt (in 1774) a peculiar and characteristically American people. \* \* \* The dominant strain in their blood was that of the Scotch-Irish. \* \* \* It is doubtful if we wholly realize the importance of the part played by these stern and virile people, whose preachers taught the creed of Knox and Calvin. \* \* \* Mingled with the descendants of many other races, they nevertheless formed the kernel of the distinctively and intensely American stock who were the pioneers of our people in their march westward. They were a truculent and obstinate people and gloried in the warlike renown of their forefathers, the men who had followed Cromwell and who had shared the defense of Derry. The men who before any other declared for American Independence.

That these Irish Presbyterians were a bold and hardy race is proved by their at once pushing past the settled regions and plunging into the wilderness as the leaders of the white advance. They were the first and last set of immigrants to do this; all others have merely followed in the wake of their predecessors. But indeed they were fitted to be Americans from the very start; they were kinsfolk of the Covenanters.

As soon as the region became at all well settled, clergymen began to come in. Here most of the frontiersmen who had any religion at all professed the faith of the Scotch-Irish; and the first regular church in this cradle-spot of Tennessee was a Presbyterian log meeting house built near Jonesboro in 1777, and christened Salem Church. Its pastor was a pioneer preacher, who worked

Annals of Tennessee, Ramsey.
 Hist. of Discovery and Settlement of the Valley of the Mississippi, Monette.
 History of Washington College, J. E. Alexander.

with fiery and successful energy to spread learning and religion among the early settlers of the Southwest. His name was Samuel Doak. He came from New Jersey and had been educated in Princeton. Possessed of the vigorous spirit that makes the true pioneer, he determined to cast his lot with the frontier folk. He walked through Maryland and Virginia, driving before him an old 'fleabitten grey' horse, loaded with a sackful of books; crossed the Alleghenies and came down along blazed trails to the Holston settlements. The hardy people with whom he took up his abode were able to appreciate his learning and religion, as much as they admired his adventurous and indomitable temper; and the stern, hard, God-fearing man became a most powerful influence for good throughout the whole formative period of the Southwest. (See 'East Tennessee a Hundred Years Ago,' by Hon. John Allison, Nashville, 1887, p. 8.)

Not only did he found a church, but near it he built a log high-school which soon became Washington College, the first institution of the kind west of the Alleghenies.

It is no small credit to the backwoodsmen that in this their first attempt at state-making they should have done what they could to furnish their sons the opportunity of obtaining a higher education." (1)

# WASHINGTON COLLEGE

The school organized by Samuel Doak in the log school house referred to by Roosevelt in "The Winning of the West" as "the first institution of the kind west of the Alleghenies," was chartered in 1783 by the State of North Carolina, as Martin Academy, in honor of Governor Martin. In 1795 the name was changed to Washington College, at which time it was still in the log school house. Samuel Doak was at the head of this school thirty-eight years.

"It is believed that this is the earliest legislative action taken anywhere West of the Alleghenies for the encouragement of learning. Rev. Samuel Doak, who had been a member of the convention and of the Franklin Assembly, and the apostle of learning and religion in the West, was the founder and first president of Martin Academy. His school house, a plain log building, stood a little west of the present site of what is now Washington College. For many years it was the only, and for still more the principal, seat of classical learning in the Western country." (2)

Tradition relates of Samuel Doak the following:

"While riding through the woods, he came on some settlers, who were felling trees. Learning that he was a minister, they requested him to preach to so many of them as could be assembled immediately. He complied, using his horse for a pulpit and the shady grove for a sanctuary. They were pleased with his sermon and entreated him to tarry longer with them. He yeilded to this entreaty, and this led to his permanent settlement among them."

Samuel Doak was born in August, 1749, and was the son of Samuel and Jane (Mitchell) Doak, who emigrated from the North of Ireland. He married Esther, the sister of Rev. John Montgomery. In addition to Doak, among the early preachers who came to the state were, Hezekiah Balch and Gideon Blackburn.

"Washington College is also the name of the post office and station on the Southern Railway one and one-half miles distant from the school. The Memphis to Bristol highway touches the edge of the campus. The campus consists of sixteen acres, shaded and adorned by magnificent native trees. No student can fail to come under the spell of the antiquity of Washington College. The oaks and beeches are full of it, and every square rod is historic ground.

<sup>(1)</sup> The Winning of the West, Theodore Roosevelt, Vol. II, p. 237. (2) Annals of Tenn., Ramsey.

Salem Presbyterian church, which is located on the campus, was organized by Dr. Doak at the same time as the school, and has been her handmaid for more than a century and a quarter, and was for many years under the same roof with the college." (1)

There is now at the head of Washington College, a descendant of the Mathes family, Mr. Hubert Samuel Lyle, who was appointed President of the college in June, 1923.

# MATHEWS LINEAGE.

This family traces its descent to the most remote period of British history, and through a line of ancestors whose names are conspicuous in the records of ancient Britain.

"Descended from a line of ancient British princes was Teon, who at the close of his life, in the Fifth century, became a member of the college of St. Illtyd, and was first Bishop of Caer Loew (now Gloucester) and afterwards Bishop of London, from whence he was driven by the Pagan Saxons. The patrimony of Teon is presumed to have been in that part of Britain now called Shropshire, as a range of hills in that county are still called, after him, by the Welch, Carneddau Teon.

Twelfth in descent from Teon, was Gwaethfoed, Lord of Cardigan and Guynang. Gwaethfoed was contemporary with Edgar, King of the Saxons, (d. 1057). He married Morfydd, one of the daughters and co-heirs of Ivor, king or lord of Gwent. His descendants were feudal barons of Llandaff, county Glamorgan, Wales." (2)

The following is the line of descent:

- "1. Gwaethfoed, 1st Lord of Cardigan, Wales
- 2. Aydan ap Gwaethfoed
- 3. GWILIM AP AYDAN
- 4. Sitsylt ap Gwilim
- 5. JEVAN AP SITSYLT
- 6. MEYRIC AP JEVAN
- 7. JEVAN AP MEYRIC
- 8. Caradoc ap Jevan9. Meyric ap Caradoc
- 10. MADOC AP MEYRIC
- 11. GRIFFITH GETHYN AP MADOC
- 12. SIR EVAN AP GRIFFITH
- 13. SIR MATHEW AP EVAN, FROM WHOM THE MATHEWS FAMILY TOOK THEIR SURNAME." (3) SIR MATHEW WAS KNIGHTED IN 1386 BY RICHARD II, AND HIS DESCENDANTS TOOK THE NAME OF MATHEWS INSTEAD OF THE WELSH "AP" OR "SON OF." THE ADDITION OF THE "s" signifying to the English the same thing as the Welsh "AP," THE IRISH "O" AND THE SCOTCH "MAC."

Sir Evan ap Griffith (12) mentioned above, married Cecily, daughter of Robert de Clare, and thus became connected with "the powerful and illustrious house of de Clare, a house which played so great a part alike in England, Wales and Ireland." This house was founded by Richard de Clare (d. 1090), who followed his kinsman, William the Conquerer to England. He was a lineal descendant of Rolf, or Rollo (d. 922), First Duke of Normandy, through his union with Poppa, daughter of Count Berenger.

History of Washington College.
 Burke's Landed Gentry.
 Limbus Patrum Morganie et Glamorganie, by Clark, London (Chart 1).

This line continues down through another Richard, Earl of Clare, and his wife Amicia, daughter of William Earl of Gloucester. The accession of the Gloucester estates increased their power and added the title of Earl of Gloucester

to that of Clare and Hertford, which they already possessed. (1)

Sir Mathew ap Evan, the progenitor of the Mathews family, married Janet, daughter of Richard Fleming, and had three sons, David, Robert and Lewis. The eldest, Sir David, was one of the most distinguished men of his time. He became Grand Standard Bearer to Henry VI. The following branches of the family are derived from him:

1. Mathew of Llandaff Court

2. Mathew of Radyr

3. Mathew of Dodbroke, Co. Devon, and of Tresenger and Pennytenny, Co. Cornwall.

The second son of Sir Mathew, Robert, of Castle-Mynech, Wales, was the progenitor of a Mathews family in Virginia. His great great grandson, Tobias Mathews, Archbishop of York, married Frances Barlow, and was the father of Samuel Mathews (b. 1592), who was sent to Virginia by James I and became governor of the colony in 1657. Samuel Mathews married the daughter of Sir Thomas Hinton, and had two sons, Samuel and Francis.

Another notable Mathews family in Virginia was that of John Mathews, who emigrated from the North Ireland about 1737, stopping first in Pennsylvania and then going to Augusta County, Virginia, was one of the first settlers in Borden's tract. He married Ann Archer, and they were the parents of the following children: William, Richard, James, John, Sampson, George, Archer, Jane, Rachel and Elizabeth. Two of these sons, Sampson and George, served with distinction in the Revolutionary War and were promoted to high rank. George was afterwards three times governor of Georgia.

The armorial bearings of the Mathews' are numerous. The lion is an important figure in nearly all. The bearings of some of the Mathews' contain three crosses and a palm branch, indicating that the owner has been on a crusade

in early days.

# MATHEWS ARMS.

Mathew (of Llandaff and Co. Glamorgan):

Arms—Or, a lion rampant sable.

Crest-On a mount vert, moorcock proper.

Motto—Y fynn Duw a fydd.

Mathew (Castle-Mynech, descended from Robert Mathew):

Arms—Sable a lion rampant argent.

Crest—An eagle displ. per fesse argent and gules.

(Burke's General Armory)

Gwaethfoed (King of Cardigan and by marriage Prince of Gwent, Head of one of the royal tribes of Wales):

Arms—Or, a lion rampant sable.

(Burke's General Armory)

As a race, the Mathews have been sober, honest, industrious and long lived; always in the van of progress; foremost in the advancement of education, medicine and theology.

The Mathews family in America has been distinguished for fervent piety, sterling honesty, industry and thrift. The history of this family is interwoven with the history of Tennessee, Virginia and Georgia, with which they have been prominently identified since the early part of the Eighteenth Century. They

<sup>(1)</sup> Ency, Brit.

were among the rugged pioneers who first settled the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, and the wilds of East Tennessee, and conquered the wilderness and built up a new civilization.

"Since the earliest colonial days there has been a Mathews family in Virginia. The family has been influential in all generations."

1. GEORGE MATHEWS, the remote ancester, the first of our line of whom we have authentic information, came to America about 1720, in company with Samuel Doak, Sr., the latter having lived in County Antrim, North Ireland, in the neighborhood of Ballynure between Belfast and Ballymena. We have no record of the location of the home of George Mathews in the North of Ireland; but as Mathews and Doak were friends, it is probable that their homes were in the same locality.

"The Mathes family is of Scotch-Irish extraction. The remote ancestor was George Mathes (or Mathews, as he spelt his name) who came to America about 1720, first settling in Pennsylvania, afterwards removing to Virginia and settling in Augusta County.

Some years afterward four of his sons, with their families, removed to Washington County, East Tennessee, at a period long anterior to the admission of the state to the union.

It is a tradition that even up to this time the name was spelled 'Mathews'.

They settled near what is now known as Washington College, then Martin Academy, an institution in the establishment and support of which they and the Doak families took an active part.

The Mathes family has been very prolific in preachers and doctors, and their history shows they have from early times been the friends of education and upbuilders of society." (1)

The following was compiled by Col. Edward Hart Mathes:

"George Mathes, the immigrant, came from the North of Ireland in the early part of the Eighteenth Century, with Samuel Doak, father of the founder of Washington College, near Jonesboro, Tennessee. They stopped in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and then came to Augusta Gounty, Virginia. He had twelve sons and one daughter. Four of his sons came to Washington County, near Jonesboro, about the close of the Revolutionary war. Their names were Alexander, George, Jeremiah and Allen."

Tradition says that the four brothers, Alexander, George, Jeremiah and Allen upon leaving their home and striking out into the wilderness, adopted the spelling "Mathes" of their name, so that their descendants would always know each other.

Although we are unable to trace the lineage of George Mathews, and also we are unable to trace his movements after his arrival in America, except in a general way, yet we ascribe to his ancestry and to himself those characteristics attributed to the Mathews family in general. We find him among the vast throng of Scotch-Irish Presbyterians who sought relief from persecution, in the New World; in the advance guard of pioneers who subdued the forest and built up the waste places. He came first to Chester County, Pennsylvania, and later, about 1740 was carried with the stream of immigration westward and southward to the Shenandoah Valley, where he settled in what was then Augusta County, Virginia.

The exact location of his home in Augusta County we have not been able to trace, as so many Virginia records have been destroyed. In the absence of definite knowledge on this point, we have attempted to approximate the location, from other facts known to us. We know that the Mathews and Doak families were closely associated, both in Ulster and in America; that George Mathews and Samuel Doak embarked together upon the voyage to America, that both stopped first in Pennsylvania, going later to Virginia, that Alexander Mathes and Samuel Doak, Jr., their

<sup>(1)</sup> Prominent Tennesseeans, by Speer.

sons, left Virginia together, walked across Virginia and Maryland and took up homes together on the Tennessee frontier. Therefore we feel that we are warranted in the supposition that they probably settled in the same neighborhood when they first entered the Valley of Virginia. Samuel Doak, Sr. lived "within the bounds of Bethel," which was "almost within view of the earliest site of Augusta Academy." This school was moved a number of times, one authority giving its first location about twelve miles from Augusta Court House. Samuel Doak, Jr., was a student in this school. At one time his home was too far away to go and come each day from home, so he built a log cabin near the school, for his use. This was probably after the school had been moved farther from his home. This school was opened the year that he was born, 1749.

It is probable that the sons of George Mathews also attended this historic Virginia school.

We find, in Abstracts of Records of Augusta County, by Lyman Chalkley, that Samuel Doak, Sr., in his will dated Nov. 5, 1771, bequeathed to his son, Samuel, Jr., "The plantation at the head waters of Rockfish, in Amherst."

GEORGE MATHEWS had a family of twelve sons and one daughter. We have the names of only four of them.

- 2. Alexander, b. Mar. 12, 1740, in Augusta Co., Va., d. 1806 in Washington (Co., Tenn.
- 3. George
- 4. Jeremiah
- 5. Allen
- 6. ——, a daughter, married John Nelson. (Eight sons, names unknown.)
- ALEXANDER MATHES, I., b. March 12, 1740, in Augusta County, Virginia, on the Shenandoah River. His father, George Mathews, and Samuel Doak, Sr., had been comrades and companions in their adventurous journey to America. Likewise, the sons of these two, Alexander Mathes and Samuel Doak, Jr., together joined the ever moving advance guard of pioneers, starting out about 1780 from their Virginia homes and pushing on through the wilderness. They walked through Virginia and Maryland, using the same packhorse, the "flea-bitten grey" referred to by Roosevelt in "The Winning of the West," wherein he says that Samuel Doak "drove before him an old flea-bitten grey horse loaded with a sackful of books; crossed the Alleghenies and came down along blazed trails to the Holston settlements." Alexander Mathes was a surveyor and civil engineer and brought with him his surveyors' instruments. Upon reaching the settlements they located land on the Hominy branch of the Little Limestone, in what was then the State of North Carolina, now Washington County, Tennessee, where both were destined to build for the good of the undeveloped settlement and to wield an influence in molding the destinies of a new community during its formative period. There Mathes bought 950 acres of land. There, Salem, a Presbyterian church, was founded by Doak in 1780; also Martin Academy, now known as Washington College, near Jonesboro, the oldest town in the state, both of which are still in existence. Alexander Mathes had a part in these important enterprises. He gave the fifty acres of land upon which the school was built, and on it now stand all of the present college buildings and Salem church (except the parsonage and a primary school room which was the session room of the church building in 1825). The college owns 190 acres of Mathes land, 50 by gift and 140 by purchase. When the school became a college, Alexander Mathes was a member of the original charter board, and for years afterward a member of the board of Constitutional Trustees.

Alexander Mathes was one of the original elders in Salem church at the time of its organization and served as a ruling elder until his death in 1806. A new Salem church building was erected in 1897, as a memorial to Samuel Doak,

and in this building was placed a memorial window to the first three Mathes' who served as elders, giving the date of service of each in succession, from father to son, the service extending one hundred and two years, and the name of each being Alexander Mathes.

Alexander Mathes was one of the most honored names in the community. He was a farmer and surveyor, and lived the remainder of his life on this nine hundred acre farm.

The following was compiled by Col. Edward Hart Mathes:

"Alexander Mathes I., came to Washington County, Tennessee, in company with Samuel Doak, Ir., using the same pack-horse and bringing their surveyors' instruments with them. They located land, Alexander buying 950 acres, in the upper end of which the college is located. He gave the land to the college, also the site of Old Salem church. He and Doak returned together to Virginia, and soon after Doak came back to Tennessee, Mathes coming a few months later. They then lived in Shenandoan County, Virginia. Alexander Mathes came to stay about 1782. Doak founded Martin Academy near the site of Washington College, in 1783, and in 1795 obtained a charter for the college from the State of North Carolina, merging Martin Academy

"At the first regular meeting of the charter members of the college, of which there is a record, in 1795, Alexander Mathes I., who was a charter member and is mentioned in the college records as a 'pioneer settler,' gave the fifty acres on which the college now stands. He was for years afterwards a member of the board of

Constitutional Trustees, and a ruling Elder in Salem church."

We have not found a record of service of Alexander Mathes in the Revolutionary War.

He may have served in the militia, and it seems that the services of the Virginia militia were not taken into account. The following citation on this matter is from

"Gleanings of Virginia History," by Boogher:

"Virginia by virtue of her location was a battlefield during the Revolution, especially during the closing period. The services of her militia were not taken into account, and hence in comparison with other states she appears to have furnished a smaller number of troops than her quota. But she had, however, a goodly number of militia or minute men whose services were confined to the state territory.'

The following is a sketch of the Mathes family of Washington County, Tenn.,

furnished in 1909 by Dr. A. S. N. Dobson, an elder in Salem church.

"Alexander Mathes I., was one of the original elders of Salem church when it was organized in 1780; he served from this time until 1806, and was buried at Salem.

"In 1828, there was in the Session, Alexander; George L.; John and Ebenezer

"Alex Mathes the 3rd. elder, had a son, Alfred H., who was a Presbyterian minister but did not live to be old, died in Florida. He also had a son, John S. Mathes, who was an elder in the Jonesboro church for many years. He was a fine historian and collected much valuable data for the state and church. He died recently, leaving no son.

The Jonesboro Presbyterian church has a nephew of Alex Mathes III., Alexander P., who is an elder; his brother, Mc. M., was an elder in Salem church for

several years before he died, and was a very estimable Christian gentleman.

"Ebenezer L., son of Alexander I., died Jan. 5, 1868, without heirs. He was an elder forty years, a trustee of Washington College forty-six years and secretary most of that time. He served as a civil Magistrate of Washington County in a most satisfactory manner for thirty-six years. He left the church and college one-half of his estate, which amounted to some \$7000.00, the interest to be used as he directed. He was an uncompromising "union man" during the Civil war, as were all the Mathes'. He freed his slaves and sent them to Libera and maintained them the first year. When our present church was erected, the elders put in a beautiful memorial window to Elder E. L. Mathes with the inscription: "The Lord loveth a a cheerful giver."

E. E. Mathes, son of Geo. Mathes was elected elder May 7th, 1870 and served until his death. His eldest son, Calvin A., was made elder at his death and afterwards moved to Washington, D. C. and died recently, leaving no sons.

"The land for the first church and cemetery was given by Father Doak. Alexander Mathes I., gave fifty acres of land to Washington College, on which the

buildings now stand."

The following is a letter from Dr. A. S. N. Dobson, of Washington College, Tenn., to Mrs. R. M. Herron, Dalton, Ga.:

"I have been an elder in Salem church for more than forty years, and I have

been intimately associated with the Mathes family all this time.

"The old church record prior to 1829 was lost, but before that period Mr. Alexander Mathes I., was an elder. When we erected the last church as a memorial to Dr. Samuel Doak, we put in a memorial to the Alexander Mathes family, Alexander Mathes I., ruling elder from 1782 until his death, Alexander Mathes II., ruling elder until his death, and Alexander Mathes III., until his death in 1884, a consecutive eldership for one hundred and two years, same name, same family,—a most remarkable record.

"If John S. Mathes were living he could assist you. He was the historian of the family and a man of fine intellectuality. You have a noble ancestry and a history should have been written.

"With best wish, I am, very truly yours,

A. S. N. Dobson."

I have a leaf from an old book of accounts of Mitchell & Fain, Brownsborough, Washington Co., Tennessee, dated 1805, which was found in an old beehive, and which was sent to me by Mr. Fain Anderson, an old resident of Washington County. This yellow leaf contains accounts with Alexander Mathes, Sr., and Alexander Mathes, Jr. Alexander Mathes Sr., is debited with: "1 coffee pot, 6 tins, 1 strainer." and credited with ½-bushel salt. Alexander Mathes, Jr., is debited with: "1 quart measure, 1 gallon honey, 1 spelling book, 1 ink stand."

Mr. Mitchell, of Mitchell & Fain, married Nancy Doak, daughter of Samuel

Doak, D.D.

Mr. Anderson mentions that he finds in the diary of John Sevier, 1790-97, that he bought bacon and salt from Mr. Mathes (Alexander I.).

1 also quote the following from a letter of Mr. Anderson (1921):

"Alexander Mathes, Jr., was a considerable man, in ability and weight, (weighing more than 300 pounds). I knew him from 1852 to his death, a pure, noble Christian gentleman. I knew Alexander Mathes 2nd and Alexander Mathes 3rd. In 1852 Matheses made a considerable part of the congregation at Salem church. I have seen fifty-five Matheses in the church Sunday after Sunday. The Smith Mathes branch made a considerable part of the congregation, and other branches. These are all gone now but Mr. Jerome Miller's wife and children and Mrs. Nora Ruble Mathes.

2. ALEXANDER MATHES I., married Ann Leith (b. March 8, 1749) on March 21, 1769, in Virginia.

## CHILDREN:

7. Jennie b. Jan. 1, 1770, in Virginia. 8. Miriam b. Oct. 28, 1771, in Virginia.

9. Allen b. Oct. 19, 1773, in Virginia. 1865

- 10. Alexander b. Oct. 5, 1775, in Virginia, d. 1806, in Tennessee.
- George Leith
   Grace
   Jan. 19, 1782, in Virginia.
   Jan. 29, 1784, in Tennessee.

14. John

- b. April 4, 1786, in Tennessee.
- 15. Ebenezer Leith
- b. May 11, 1789, in Tennessee, d. Jan. 5, 1868.
- 16. Elizabeth Ann
- b. July 21, 1792, in Tennessee, d. young.
- 17. Rachel
- b. Mar. 6, 1795, in Tennessee.
- 7. JENNIE MATHES, m. John Houston, a student at Washington College, who became a preacher, moved to the Barrens of Kentucky (now Hopkins County), in 1796 or 1797, from there north to the Ohio River. He quit preaching and attached himself to the "Shaking Quakers."

### CHILDREN:

- 18. Alexander Houston, their son was educated at Washington College, and about 1818 returned to his home north of the Ohio and studied medicine. Nothing further is known of him. He had an elder brother and one sister, whose names we do not know.
- 8. MIRIAM MATHES m. Thomas Alexander Telford, of South Carolina.

### CHILDREN.

- 19. Alexander, was drowned in Nolichucky River.
- 20. Elizabeth
- 21. Annie Grace.
- 22. George Whitfield, b. Oct. 10, 1803.
- 20. ELIZABETH TELFORD, m. Milo Wood, a saddler, near Washington College; moved to Kentucky near Hopkinsville, from there to Indiana.
- 21. ANNIE GRACE TELFORD, m. John Fruit Hannah, a brother of Amanda D. Hannah. He was a son of William Hannah who served in the Revolutionary war, who married Peggy Wilson (b. about 1789), daughter of John Wilson and Sally Alexander, daughter of Robert Alexander. John Wilson was the son of William and Barbara (McKane) Wilson, who were married in Ireland, came to America about 1720, settled at the forks of the Brandywine in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and in the fall of 1747 came to Augusta County, Virginia and settled near New Providence church. John Wilson entered military service at the outbreak of the Revolution, and commanded a regiment at the siege of Yorktown.

John Fruit Hannah served in the Civil War, was made captain of the first company raised in Polk County, Tennessee for service in the Confederate army, which was organized into Co. D, 3rd Tenn. Inf. The Hannahs moved to Blount County, Tenn., and from there to Ocoee Purchase, Benton County. He was one of the surveyors of Ocoee purchase and a great friend of the Cherokee tribe. He was interested in the gold mine at Dahlongega, Georgia. The family left Tennessee in 1867, going to Arkansas. While on this journey, Annie Grace Hannah said to her son Vance, that she would not live to see Arkansas, and when near Ladensville, Kentucky, she told him to stop and build a campfire, that she was going to die that night. They went into camp, and after supper she gave directions where to find the garments she wished to wear, and when everything was completed, she held family prayer, and in a few moments she was dead. They buried her there. Her husband lived about a year after that time.

They had eight children:

23. —————

a boy, drowned when about 18.

24. Thomas Alexander

b. Ja. 14, 1825, d. Sept. '86, Prairie Grove, Ark.

- 25. Andrew Vance
- 26. John Harvey
- 27. Miriam Elizabetht
- 28. Jane McConnell
- b. 1834, d. Apr. 19, 1905, at Benton, Tenn.
- May 24, 1836, d. Nov. 1921, at Prairie Grove, Ark.

57. Austin

59. Paul

Louise

58.

CHILDREN:

52.

```
George Whitfield Telford b. June 30, 1841, d. Feb. 1906, at Thomaston,
                                    Georgia.
    30.
         Robert Owen
                                 b. Nov. 1, 1844, at Benton, Tenn., d. May 8,
                                    1921, at Prairie Grove, Ark.
24.
     THOMAS ALEXANDER HANNAH, m. (1st) Mary Hamilton, Sept. 9,
     1846, she lived only a few months. m. (2nd) Elizabeth Skelton, March 15,
     1848 (d. March, 1875); m. (3rd) Miriam Morrison, June 1, 1875; m. (4th)
     Jane Young (widow), Sept. 6, 1885.
    Children of Thomas Alexander and Elizabeth (Skelton) Hannah:
    31.
         Mary Anne
                            b. Sept. 20, 1847.
    32.
                            b. May 23, 1849.
         Nancy Jane
    33.
         George Alexander
                            b. Nov. 28, 1850, d. about 1864.
    34.
         John Harvey
                            b. Nov. 16, 1853, d. 1916, near Prairie Grove, Ark.
    35.
                            b. July 17, 1856.
         Julia Anne
    36.
         Louisa Blackburn
                            b. Dec. 21, 1858.
    37.
         Darthula Elizabeth
                            b. Dec. 21, 1858 (twins).
    38.
         Jefferson Davis
                            b. Aug. 13, 1862.
    39.
         Grace Alice
                            b. Nov. 12, 1868.
    Children of Thomas Alexander and Miriam (Morrison) Hannah:
         Joseph E., b. July 13, 1877.
          William Thomas, b. Feb. 14, 1883, d. 1903, in Boise City, Idaho.
    Thomas Alexander Hannah left Tennessee at the close of the Civil War.
     JOHN HARVEY HANNAH, m. (1st) Atlanta T. Carl, of Ark., in 1876,
     who died about 1878; m. (2nd) Josephine Morrison.
    Children of John Harvey and Atlanta T. (Carl) Hannah:
         Mary, m., lives in Ohio.
    Children of John Harvey and Josephine (Morrison) Hannah:
    43.
         Gertrude.
    44.
         Mattie.
    45.
          George.
    46.
          Jessie.
    47.
         Bell
    48.
          Cliff.
36. LOUISA BLACKBURN HANNAH, m (1st) Alexander Morrison, Sept.
     29, 1880; m (2nd) James E. Howell, Sept. 12, 1907.
    Children of Alexander and Louisa Blackburn (Hannah) Morrison:
                          b. Sept. 9, 1881, m. Lillie Shanks, Feb. 9, 1904.
    49. Malcomb
    50. Lila
                          b. Oct. 10, 1886.
    51.
         Luther
                          b. July 23, 1888.
    52.
         William
                          b. Oct. 4, 1890.
    53.
                          b. Apr. 5, 1893, d.
         Infant
    54.
                          b. Oct. 21, 1895.
         Eula
    LILA MORRISON, m. Ralph Blakemore, Jan. 11, 1906.
50.
           CHILD:
         Raymond 7
                          b. Apr. 7, 1913.
    LUTHER MORRISON, m. Nellie McKee, Mch. 22, 1908.
51.
           CHILDREN:
                          b. Sept. 19, 1910.
     56.
         Garland
```

b. Jan. 1, 1913.

WILLIAM MORRISON, m. Delia McKee, Apr. 8, 1911.

b. Apr. 5, 1915.

b. May 5, 1917.

- DARTHULA ELIZABETH HANNAH, m. Matthew Hodge Feb. 8, 1888. 37. CHILD:
  - Altha 60.
- b. Dec. 10, 1889.
- ALTHA HODGE, m. Arthur Glidewell, Mch. 4, 1909. CHILDREN:
  - 61. Eula
- 62. Inez
- b. Aug. 2, 1910.b. July 8, 1912.
- Jewell
- b. July 3, 1914.
- JEFFERSON DAVIS HANNAH, left Tennessee about 1885, because he 38. was opposed to his father's third marriage, and started to Alaska, but stopped in Chicago. He did not like the climate there, and returned to Cleveland, Tenn., going from there to St. Augustine, Fla., and from there to Thomaston, Ga., in 1888, where he has since lived. He is president of the firm of Hannah & Chatfield, Inc., merchants. He married Jessie Irene King, Dec. 5, 1895. CHILDREN:
  - 64. Hermione
- b. 1901
- 65. Evelyn
- b. 1902.
- 66. Louise
- b. 1906, attended Agnes school, Decatur, Ga.
- GRACE ALICE HANNAH, m. Henry Miller, Feb. 14, 1889.

# CHILDREN:

- 67. Walter
- b. Dec. 10, 1889, m. Helen Frederick, Mch. 17, 1912, lives at Fayetteville, Ark.
- 68. Oscar
- b. Oct. 1, 1891.
- 69. Arthur
- b. Dec. 25, 1893, d. Oct. 1918 at Brest, France, in World War.
- 70. Mae
- b. Jan. 26, 1896.b. Feb. 1, 1898, m. E. W. Winn, Mch. 3, 1920. 71. Ethel
- 72. Claude
- b. Mch. 6, 1901.
- 73. Nora
- b. May 24, 1904.
- 74. Evelyn
- b. Dec. 28, 1908.
- 75. Jeff
- b. July 28, 1910.
- 76. Lester
- b. Sept. 16, 1914.
- JOSEPH E. HANNAH, m. Daisy May Denham, Dec. 25, 1901. He is an alumnus of Davidson College, N. C., and of the Presbyterian Theological Seminary, Columbia, S. C., has been pastor of the Presbyterian church at Newnan, Ga., since about 1906.

### CHILDREN:

- b. June 29, 1906. Joseph E., Jr.
- 78. Daniel Alexander b. July 13, 1910, d. July 5, 1911.
- 79. Robert Denham b. May 10, 1914.
- WILLIAM THOMAS HANNAH, m. Julia Campbell.
  - CHILD:
  - 80. Hugh.
- ANDREW VANCE HANNAH, m. Adeline Adams, of Blount Co., Tenn.
  - 81. Grace Jane.
  - 82. Andrew Vance.
  - 83. Susan.
  - 84. Harvey.
  - 85. Anne.
  - 86. Robert.
  - 87. Elizabeth.
  - 88. Mollie.
  - 89. Alexander.
  - 90. Charles Ira.

121.

122.

123.

124.

Val.

Ray.

Stella. Warren.

```
22
     GRACE JANE HANNAH, m. Thomas Morrow.
81.
          CHILDREN:
    91.
         Abbie.
    92.
         John Andrew.
         Terry.
    93.
    94.
         Eva.
    95.
         Naoma Jane.
91. ABBIE MORROW, m. A. Humphreys.
          CHILDREN:
    96.
         Barney.
    97.
         Pauline.
    98.
        June.
92. JOHN ANDREW MORROW, m. Maggie Dearing; lives in Sallisaw, Okla.
         John.
94.
    EVA MORROW, m. Minor Caudle.
          CHILD:
    100.
          Grace.
95. NAOMA JANE MORROW, m. Thomas Luker, lives in Coweta, Okla.
82. ANDREW VANCE HANNAH, Jr., m. Mattie Green.
          CHILDREN:
    101.
          Tames.
    102.
          Henderson.
    103.
          Wallace.
83. SUSAN HANNAH, m Henry Terwilliger.
          CHILD:
    104.
          Clara.
104. CLARA TERWILLIGER, m. Harris Abercombie; lives in Prairie Grove,
          CHILDREN:
                                                                   (Ark.
          Gordon.
    105.
    106.
          Irene.
85. ANNE HANNAH, m. Frank Dyer.
          CHILDREN:
    107.
          Emma.
    108.
          Addie.
    109.
           Walter.
    110.
           Roy.
     111.
          Elmot Earl.
88. MOLLIE HANNAH, m. John Carl.
           CHILDREN:
     112.
          Effie.
     113.
           Clifford..
     114.
           Gladys.
     115.
           Annie.
     116.
           Lillie.
     117.
           Harold.
     118.
           Nora.
 89. ALEXANDER HANNAH, m. Eva Davis.
           CHILDREN:
     119.
           Tulla.
     120.
           Carl.
```

119. TULLA HANNAH, m. James Thomas.

CHILD:

125. Sue.

- 90. CHARLES IRA HANNAH, m. Nellie Dearing.
  CHILDREN:
  - 126. Lake.
  - 127. Gladys.
  - 128. Mary
  - 129. John.
- 26. JOHN HARVEY HANNAH served in the Civil War; was made Captain of the third company in Polk Co., Tenn., for service in the Confederate army, which was organized into the 19th Tenn. Inf. as Co. "B". He was promoted to the rank of colonel. He married Lillie Gerding, of Louisville, Ky. After his death, his widow married Dr. R. A. McFerrin, and lives in Oliver Springs, Tennessee.
  - 130. Harvey Horatio, b. 1868, in Louisville, Ky.
  - 131. Gerald Gooding, lives in Atlanta, Ga.
- HARVEY HORATIO HANNAH was reared in Oliver Springs, Tenn., attended the military college of Dahlongega, Ga., later taking a four-year course in the University of Tennessee (military). Graduated from the University of Tenn. 1891. He entered the Tenn. National Guard, and soon rose to be captain in the 3rd Tenn. He served as private secretary to Gov. Robert L. Taylor, and as assistant Adjutant General in 1897. In the Spanish-American war he was made Lieutenant Colonel of the 4th Tenn. Vol. Inf. Later he served as Military Governor of the Province of Santi Esperitus, Cuba. From 1902 to 1906 he served as Adjutant General of the State of Tenn., at which time he became a member of the Railroad and Public Utilities Commission of Tennessee, serving on that commission continuously thereafter. He is a member of the Elks, Masons, Knights Templar, Shriners, Knights of Pythias, and Royal Order of Lions. He was elected Senior Vice-Commander-in-Chief of the United Spanish War Veterans at the 25th Annual National Encampment at Chattanooga, in 1923. He is a member of the Presbyterian church. In 1922, he was candidate for Governor of Tennessee. He married Miss Taylor, daughter of Gov. Alfred Taylor, of Tenn., and lives at Oliver Springs.
- 27. MIRIAM ELIZABETH HANNAH, m. Elijah Stephenson, Nov. 22, 1855. He died June 16, 1896.

### CHILDREN:

- 132. Grace b. Oct. 3, 1856.
- 133. William A. b. Nov. 9, 1858.
- 134. John C. b. Sept. 13, 1861, d. March 30, 1917.
- 135. George W. b. July 4, 1865, d. Nov. 15, 1921.
- 136. James W. b. Jan. 23, 1867, d. Jan. 10, 1892.
- 137. Robert N. b. Nov. 25, 1871, d. Nov. 25, 1874.
- 138. Carrie b. April 17, 1872.
- 139. E. L. b. Nov. 13, 1875.
- 140. Andrew V. b. June 28, 1878, d. June 17, 1906.
- 132. GRACE STEPHENSON, m. Jasper Center, Aug. 6. 1876.
  - CHILDREN:
    141. Clara E.
    - b. June 24, 1877.
  - 142. James Herbert b. Feb. 19, 1879, d. March 24, 1920.
  - 143. R. A. b. June 28, 1881.
  - 144. May b. Sept. 10, 1883, d. Feb. 9, 1885.

- 145. Callie b. Dec. 10, 1885. b. Dec. 5, 1887, d. Jan. 10, 1891. 146. Ernest 147. Edna b. Aug. 13, 1889. b. Nov. 17, 1891. 148. Clifton
- b. May 10, 1895. 149. Hayden
- 150. Clyde b. May 20, 1897, d. June 14, 1916.
- CLARA E. CENTER, m. W. F. Russell April 13, 1897. He is at present Clerk and Master of the County Court of Polk Co., Tenn., at Benton. CHILDREN:
  - Lake F. 151. b. April 6, 1898. b. Jan. 7, 1900. 152. Grace
  - b. Jan. 29, 1902, is a merchant. 153. Herbert
  - 154. b. Jan. 5, 1904, is a teacher. Louise
  - 155. Ruth b. Jan. 28, 1906. 156. Glasgow
  - b. June 24, 1908.b. Dec. 17, 1910. 157. Bernice 158.
  - b. Sept. 28, 1913.b. July 23, 1917, twin. Margaret 159. Alma Lee
  - b. July 23, 1917, twin. 160. Genevieve
- LAKE F. RUSSELL, served in the U. S. Army on the Mexican border in 1917 as captain, at the age of 19, being the youngest captain in the United States Army.
- GRACE RUSSELL, m. Phil Chapman, who was a soldier on the Mexican 152. border.
- JAMES HERBERT CENTER, m. Alma Elizabeth Hood, Dec. 25, 1904. 142. He served as Clerk of the County Court of Polk Co., Tenn., for 4 years, county Tax Assessor 1 and one-half years. CHILDREN:
  - Raymond Hughb. Dec. 3, 1905.
  - 162. Flora Sue b. April 24, 1917.
- 143. R. A. CENTER, m. Ella Marchant, Feb. 21, 1904.
- 145. CALLIE CENTER, m. Jesse Carver.

CHILDREN:

- 163. Mattie Lee.
- 164. Louise
- 165. Carl
- 147. EDNA CENTER, m. Roscoe Brooks, 1905.

CHILDREN:

- 166. Raymond.
- 167. Lynn.
- 168. Geraldine.
- 169. Herbert
- 170. Katherine.
- 148. CLIFTON CENTER, m. Gladys Davenport.

CHILDREN:

- 171. Emma Grace.
- 172. James.
- 149. HAYDEN CENTER, m. Fannie Lou Forster.

CHILDREN:

- 173. Joe (Dead)
- 174. Robert

- 133. WILLIAM A. STEPHENSON, m. Callie Thomas. CHILDREN:
  - 175. Martin.
  - 176. Nellie.
  - 177. Ruth.
  - 178. Eugene.
  - 179. Benton.
  - 180. William.
- 134. JOHN C. STEPHENSON, m. Hattie Bartlett.
- 135. GEORGE W. STEPHENSON, m. Amanda Garland in 1884.
- 138. CARRIE STEPHENSON, m. James Lyle.
  - CHILDREN:
  - 181. Elizabeth.
  - 182. Elijah.
  - 183. Elmo.
  - 184. Fate.
  - 185. John.
  - 186. Hattie.
- 139. E. L. STEPHENSON, m. (1st) Minnie Guinn; m. (2nd) Jennie Samples. Children of E. L. and Minnie (Guinn) Stephenson:
  - 187. Irene.
  - 188. Park.

Children of E. L. and Jennie (Samples) Stephenson:

- 189. Veta.
- 190. Robert.
- 191. Edward.
- 140. ANDREW V. STEPHENSON, m. Minnie Frizby.
  - CHILDREN:
  - 192. Chassie Elizabeth.
  - 193. Willie.
- 28. JANE M'CONNELL HANNAH m. William A. Skelton (b. Sept. 3, 1832)
  June 12, 1860. They moved from Ocoee Purchase, Tennessee, in 1866, going
  to Arkansas. With them went Miriam Morrison and her family.

  CHILDREN:
  - 194. John W.
- b. Nov. 11, 1861.
- 195. Robert H.
- b. May 6, 1870.
- 196. James A.
- b. July 22, 1878.
- 194. JOHN W. SKELTON m. Martha Warren Oct. 24, 1886; had a family of 2 sons and 5 daughters.
- 195. ROBERT H. SKELTON m. Lou P. Wheeler (b. Sept. 16, 1874) May 26, 1892.
  - CHILDREN:
  - 197. Guy C. b. May 2, 1893, m. Tressie Nugent Dec. 25, 1915.
  - 198. Rex W. b. May 18, 1895, m. Lulu Switzer Dec. 24, 1914.
  - 199. Gordon W.
- b. Apr. 15, 1903.
- 200. Fred M.
- b. Jan. 15, 1908.
- 201. Lyle L. b. Oct. 30, 1910.
- 196. JAMES A. SKELTON m. May Collins Dec. 1901; has no children.
- 29. DR. GEORGE WHITFIELD TELFORD HANNAH graduated from Vanderbilt University and attended a medical school in Louisville, Ky. He served in the Civil War, and was wounded. m. (1st) Grace Adelaide Telford, Feb. 9, 1869. They were double cousins. m. (2nd) Victoria Thompson Thurston (widow of Ned Thurston). m (3rd) Elizabeth Taylor, of Pike Co., Ga. He moved to Thomaston, Ga.

```
Children of Dr. G. W. T. and Grace Adelaide (Telford) Hannah:
           John Telford b. about 1874, d. Oct. 25, 1895.
    Children of Dr. G. W. T. and Victoria Thompson (Thurston) Hannah:
           Annie Grace, b. Dec. 28, 1878, at Thomaston, Ga.
      ANNIE GRACE HANNAH m. Dr. Eugene T. Booth July 10, 1901, at
      Talbotson, Ga. They lived in Thomaston some five years, going to Atlanta,
    Ga., in December, 1908, where they now live.
           CHILDREN:
    204.
           John Hannah
                              b. Oct. 8, 1903.
          William Telford
                             b. Aug. 21, 1905.
     ROBERT OWEN HANNAH m. (1st) Aug. 29, 1867, Mary Elizabeth Armstrong, (b. Nov. 2, 1845, d. June 17, 1870). m (2nd) Oct. 15, 1872,
     Susan Ann Pearson (b. Feb. 3, 1850, at Erwin, Madison Co., Ky.).
    Children of Robert Owen and Mary Elizabeth (Armstrong) Hannah:
                             b. Dec. 27, 1868, d. Sept. 20, 1870.
b. June 17, 1870.
          John Absalom
    207.
          Martha
    Children of Robert O. and Susan Ann (Pearson) Hannah:
                             b. Oct. 21, 1873, d. Nov. 11, 1880.
          William Blount
    209.
          Owen Whitfield
                              b. Feb. 8, 1875, d. Mch. 17, 1879.
                             b. July 17, 1877.b. July 25, 1879.b. Jan. 20, 1882.
          Mary
    210.
    211.
          Emma Jane
    212.
          Grace Elizabeth
                             b. Oct. 22, 1883.b. Feb. 9, 1887.b. Feb. 25, 1889.b. Oct. 25, 1891.
    213.
          Nora Lou
    214.
          James Berry
    215.
          Robert Olen
    216.
          Maggie May
                             b. Aug. 25, 1894.
    217. Clara Helen
207. MARTHA HANNAH m. William Franklin Phillips, Dec., 1894.
           CHILDREN:
    218.
           William Franklin, Jr., b. Nov., 1898, at Belton, Tex.
    219.
          Owen Wilburn
                                b. Feb., 1906, at Roby, Tex.
                                b. July, 1912, at Valentine, Tex.
          Mary C.
    220.
210. MARY HANNAH m. W. H. Maddox, July, 1899.
           CHILDREN:
                             b. Dec. 8, 1900, m. A. L. Clement, Aug., 1920.b. Apr. 9, 1911.
    221.
           Mary Dean
    222.
          James Hannah
                             b. Apr. 7, 1914.
    223.
           Wilma Grace
211. EMMA JANE HANNAH m. A. C. Dearing, Feb., 1901.
           CHILDREN:
    224.
                              b. Mch. 22, 1907.
           Robert Wallace
          Joseph Marion
    225.
                              b. Sept. 4, 1910.
                             b. Jan. 31, 1916.
    226.
          Owen Whitfield
     GRACE ELIZABETH HANNAH m. George F. Wallace, Jan., 1918.
212.
           CHILD:
    227.
                              b. Nov. 19, 1918.
           Richard Forrest
     NORA LOU HANNAH m. H. C. Carney, Aug., 1904.
213.
           CHILDREN:
    228.
           Mildred Hannah
                              b. Sept. 10, 1905.
    229.
                              b. Nov. 30, 1908.
          Hugh Carthel
          Mary Sue
    230.
                              b. Sept. 22, 1911.
                             b. Mch. 1, 1916.
          Howard Eugene
214. JAMES BERRY HANNAH m. Vera Taylor, June, 1912.
           CHILDREN:
          James Taylor
                              b. Mch. 23, 1914.
```

b. June 20, 1918.

Frances Louise

- ROBERT OLEN HANNAH m. Beulah Bain, Feb., 1911. 215.
- MAGGIE MAY HANNAH m. Frank Council, lives in Westville, Okla-216. homa.
- 217. CLARA HELEN HANNAH m. J. R. Blakemore, Sept., 1919.

Frank Glen b. May 31, 1920.

- GEORGE WHITFIELD TELFORD m. Amanda Duff Hanna (b. Oct. 22. 27, 1807). They had a family of 12 children, all girls, as follows:
  - 235. Miriam Jane b. June 29, 1825.
  - Margaret Amelia b. Dec. 6, 1826. 236.
  - Mary Elizabeth b. Aug. 12, 1829, d. when a young woman. Esther Caroline b. Jan. 11, 1832, d. young. Lucinda McClung b. Mch. 4, 1834, d. Mch. 16, 1912. 237.
  - 238.
  - 239.
  - 240. Nancy Ann b. July 14, 1836.
  - 241. Amanda Eveline b. Feb. 20, 1839.
  - 242. Grace Adelaide b. Aug. 16, 1841.
  - 243. Sophia Alice b. Nov. 18, 1843.
  - 244. Frances Rutelia b. Mch. 18, 1847.
  - 245. Emma Clara b. Mch. 17, 1849.
  - 246. Esther Josephine b. Oct. 8, 1850.
- 235. MIRIAM JANE TELFORD, m. Robert Earnest, Feb. 26, 1844. CHILD:

Mary M., m. Mr. Bayless, is deceased.

236. MARGARET AMELIA TELFORD, m. May 6, 1852, William H. Cowan (b. Apr. 24, 1824, d. Aug. 13, 1896) son of John and Sarah Walker (Paxton) Cowan. Margaret d. at Jonesboro, Ga., June 4, 1888. Both are buried at Salem Church, Washington, Co., Tenn. All of their children died without issue.

### CHILDREN:

- 248. Joseph McLaurin is buried at San Antonio, Texas.
- b. Mch. 5, 1855, d. Jan. 24, 1878. 249. Sarah Ann
- 250. b. Mch. 25, 1857, d. June 13, 1877. Mary J.
- John Telford 251. d. May, 1899.
- 252. m. Katherine Biss Feb. 3, 1892, d. in Brazil and is Franklin A. buried there.
- 253. is buried at Boone, Texas. Alice
- d. Aug. 31, 1891, is buried at Jonesboro, Ga. 254. May
- is buried at Boone, Texas. 255. Willie Paxton
- LUCINDA McCLUNG TELFORD, on Sept. 3, 1861 m. William Smith Oliphant (b. Oct. 3, 1828). They removed to Georgia, and the family now lives in Macon.

# CHILDREN:

- 256. Cora Jeanett d. at the age of 3.
- b. Nov. 9, 1864. 257. George Franklin
- 258. Jane Amanda b. Apr. 11, 1867.
- 259. d. at the age of 11 months. William David
- 260. James Telford b. June 7, 1871. b. July 25, 1874. 261. Sarah Josephine
- GEORGE FRANKLIN OLIPHANT, m. (1st) Jeannie Gray, Oct. 12, 1887. She died in 1911.

# CHILDREN:

- 262. Mary Lee b. July 31, 1888.
- William Frank b. Aug. 31, 1891. 263.
- b. May 27, 1896. 264. Jean
- 265. Rebekah Gray b. July 23, 1901. George F. Oliphant m. (2nd) Mrs. B. G. Thomas, have no children.

- 262. MARY LEE OLIPHANT, m. Thomas Walker Brown, Feb. 15, 1910.
  CHILDREN:
  - 266. Thomas Walker, Jr.b. Feb. 20, 1911.
  - 267. Jennie Gray, b. May 19, 1916.
- NANCY ANN TELFORD m. Adam A. Broyles, Feb. 15, 1882. No children.
- 241. AMANDA EVELINE TELFORD was a teacher in Washington College, m. Dec. 31, 1868, Edward H. West (b. Dec. 16, 1831, d. Oct. 10, 1913), son of Edward and Isabelle (Rankin) West. He was a farmer and merchant. (For lineage of Edward West, see page 72.)

  CHILDREN:
  - 268. Samuel Telford.
  - 269. Clara Belle.
  - 270. Edward Talmage.
  - 271. Ida May
- b. March 3, 1897.
- 272. George
- Killed in automobile accident, Oct. 25, 1912.
- 273. William A.
- 268. SAMUEL TELFORD WEST m. Cora Morgan, 1895.
  - CHILDREN:
  - 274. Mary
- b. Jan., 1896.
- 275. Felix
- b. May, 1901.
- 269. CLARA BELLE WEST m. Dr. S. B. Morelock; live in Limestone, Tenn. CHILDREN:
  - 276. Eva.
  - 277. Louise.
  - 278. Frances.
  - 279. A girl, deceased.
- 270. EDWARD TALMAGE WEST m. Frances Pancake, Aug. 21, 1907; live in Johnson City, Tenn.; have no children.
- 271. IDA MAY WEST m. June 6, 1907, Prof. Charles Homer Lane, from Canada, who was at one time a teacher in Washington College. They live in Washington, D. C.
  - CHILDREN:
  - 280. Marian Evelyn b. Aug. 25, 1908.
  - 281. Dorothy Theresa b. Nov. 25, 1911.
  - 282. Marjorie
- b. May 31, 1916.
- 283. John Edward
- b. Nov. 21, 1917.
- 272. GEORGE WEST m. Alice Johnson, June, 1910.

CHILD:

- 284. Ellen
- b. Aug. 15, 1911; lives in Los Angeles, Cal.
- WILLIAM A. WEST m. Louise Deadrick, Aug. 21, 1912; live in Visalia, Cal.

CHILD:

- 285. Sabra
- b. March 11, 1919.
- 242. GRACE ADELAIDE TELFORD m. Dr. George Whitfield Telford Hannah, Feb. 9, 1869. (See No. 29.)
- 243. SOPHIA ALICE TELFORD m. Jake C. Barklay, Oct. 14, 1866. They had a family of 7 children, 5 of whom are living.
- 244. FRANCES RUTELIA TELFORD m. John H. Barklay; had no children. She is now a widow and her home is in Los Angeles, Cal.

245. EMMA CLARA TELFORD m. Professor E. Graham McClure Oct. 10, 1872. He d. Nov. 7, 1908. She lives in Washington Co., Tenn. Had family of nine children.

CHILDREN:

- 286. Frank E.
- 287. R. J.
- 288. Joe C.
- 289. Maria Antoinette.
- 290. Graham.
- 286. FRANK E. McCLURE m. Lynn Byers, of Jonesboro, Tenn. They live in Birmingham, Ala.

CHILDREN:

- 291. Margaret Emma.
- 292. Maude Antoinette.
- 287. R. J. McCLURE is a lawyer, lives in Birmingham, Ala., m. Edith Burke. Have two children, a boy and a girl.
- 288. JOE C. McCLURE is a farmer; single; lives with his mother near Jonesboro, Tenn.
- 289. MARIA ANTOINETTE McCLURE m. Charles H. Slonaker, Jan., 1921, lives near Jonesboro, Tenn.
- 290. GRAHAM McCLURE is a civil engineer; single; lives near Nashville, Tenn.
- 246. ESTHER JOSEPHINE TELFORD was employed as engrossing clerk in the State Senate of Tennessee, afterward held a Government position in Washington, D. C., m. Thomas F. Faw July 12, 1892. Is now a widow and lives at 1133 W. 6th St., Los Angeles, Cal.
- 9. DR. ALLEN MATHES was educated at Washington College, studied medicine and became a physician. He moved to Sumner Co., Tenn., near Gallatin, and later moved to Goodletsville, where his descendants now live.

CHILDREN:

- 293. Physic.
- 294. Dr. Rush A.
- 295. Eliza.
- 296. Narcissa.
- 293. DR. PHYSIC MATHES.

CHILDREN:

- 297. Zack.
- 298. Robert, went West a number of years ago.
- 299. Clarence.
- 300. Mary.
- 301. Annie.
- 302. Bettie.
- 301. ANNIE MATHES m. Charles Smiley.

CHILDREN:

- 303. Physic.
- 304. Bessie.
- 305. Margaret.
- 306. Charles.
- 307. Len.
- 308. Harry.

# 294. DR. RUSH A. MATHES.

CHILDREN:

- 309. Annie.
- 310. Callie.
- 311. Olivia.
- 312. John.
- 313. Enoch Allen.

# 312 JOHN MATHES.

CHILD:

- 314. Allen Robert.
- 313. ENOCH ALLEN MATHES m. Jennie Martin, daughter of Dr. Martin of Nashville, and a lineal descendant of Martha Washington. She lived to be an octogenarian, died in 1923.

CHILDREN '

- 315. Alexander Rush.
- 316. Mary.
- 317. Callie.
- 318. Allen.
- 319. Jennie.
- 315. ALEXANDER RUSH MATHES m. Lulu Frazier of Nashville. He lived in Nashville for many years, where he held positions of trust, as Assessor, Clerk of the County Court, etc. He was also an expert accountant. In 1924 he moved back to Goodletsville, Tenn., and died in December, 1924.

CHILDREN

- 320. Robert A.
- 321. William.
- 322. Lulu.
- 323. Ruth.
- 320. ROBERT A. MATHES, m., lives in Nashville, Tenn.

C:

324. Katherine F.

322. LULU MATHES m. Robb Kemper.

CHILD

325. Robb Kemper, Jr.

323. RUTH MATHES m. Thomas W. Garrett, a bookkeeper. She died June, 1924.

CHILD

326. Frances Ruth.

317. CALLIE MATHES m. Dr. Harry A. Utley. She is now a widow and lives in Goodletsville, where she holds a position as assistant to the postmaster.

10. ALEXANDER MATHES II. was born October 5, 1775, in Shenandoah County, Virginia, on Little Shenandoah River, went to Washington County, Tennessee (then North Carolina) with his father, in October, 1782; was on the road when Cornwallis surrendered his army in Virginia. He settled near Washington College, where he spent a long and useful life, occupying a position of prominence.

He succeeded his father as ruling elder in Salem church, serving in that

capacity for a period of almost sixty years, from 1806 to 1865.

In 1819 he built, near Washington College, a large three-story residence of hewn logs, with stone basement. The rooms were very large with plenty of windows, and there was a center chimney with fireplace in each room. This was quite a pretentious home in those pioneer days. Many years later, weather-boarding was nailed on over the logs, and in 1919, after having stood one hundred years, it was remodeled into a modern home. It has passed out of the ownership of the family. It was sometimes called the "Ark."

Alexander Mathes II. was a farmer and brick mason. He was a strict Presbyterian, and considered with regret the fact that bread was baked in his home on the Sabbath. He was a very large man, weighing nearly three hundred pounds; about 5 feet, 11 inches in height; had clear blue eyes, dark hair and florid complexion.

He married (1st), July 16, 1799, Isabella Ord (b. April 6, 1776, d. Nov. 23, 1839). m. (2nd) Isabella McChesney, a precise, energetic little Irish woman. m. (3rd), July 16, 1862, Mary Brannan, who had lived in the family many years. He was 86 years of age at this time.

He is buried in the churchyard at Old Salem church, and the inscription on his tomb is as follows: "Born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, October 5, 1775, emigrated to Tennessee in October 1782, died February 12, 1865, aged 89 years, 4 months and 7 days, a residence of 82 years."

Children of Alexander and Isabella (Ord) Mathes (all born in Washington County, Tennessee):

- 327. Alexander III,
  328. Allen Harvey,
  329. Ann Leith,
  330. Lucinda Doak,
  331. Jane Roe,
  332. Rachel,
  b. Aug. 28, 1800, d. Feb. 14, 1884.
  b. Jan. 18, 1802, d. Jan. 27, 1859.
  b. Dec. 23, 1804, d. Nov., 1843.
  b. Mar. 15, 1806, d. Feb. 13, 1875.
  b. June 12, 1808, d. Aug. 1, 1876, in Texas.
  b. Apr. 10, 1811, d. Oct. 9, 1856, in Mo.
- 333. Ebenezer Smith, b. Oct. 3, 1813.
- 334. Margaret, b. July 2, 1816, d. in youth.

# ORD FAMILY

Robert Ord was born in Ireland, before 1750, and married Ann Leith, in Ireland. Children were: Jane, b. 1774; Isabella, b. Apr. 6, 1776. d. Nov. 23, 1839.

Robert Ord served in the Revolutionary War. He belonged to a company of volunteers called "Virginia Blues," enlisting August 28, 1777. He fell in the battle of Guilford Court House, fought by General Greene and Lord Cornwallis.

In Saffell's Records of the Revolutionary War, p. 265, the name of Robert Ord is given in a list of Revolutionary soldiers of Virginia, under date of November 30, 1778, in Company No. 10, Samuel Booker, Capt., Lawrence Butler, Lieut., Col. Daniel Morgan's 11th and 15th Virginia Regiments, Inc.

The following is from the files of the War Department, Washington, D. C., No. 1838801:

"The records of this office show that one Robert Ord served in the Revolutionary War as a private in a detachment under the command of Lieutenant Gibbs, 15th Virginia Regiment of Foot, commanded by Major Gustavis B. Wallace, Revolutionary War, which organization was subsequently known as Captain James Harris' Company, 11th and 15th Virginia Regiment, and finally as Captain James Booker's Company, 5th and 11th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Col. William Russell. This soldier is shown to have enlisted August 28, 1777, to serve three years, and his name last appears on a roll for November, 1779, without special remark relative to his service."

"The scene of the battle of Guilford Court House is six or seven miles northwest of Greensboro. The graves of the slain were obliterated and no memorial erected until about 1888, when a memorial was erected. The battle was fought March 15, 1781, lasted three hours and twenty-five minutes. The militia displayed great heroism, repulsed the enemy several times, and after advancing, fell back when compelled, in good order. Finally when assailed by British Light Horse were obliged to flee, many were cut down and scattered, but came together again."

The following entry is found in Records of Augusta County, Virginia, by Lyman Chalkley, Vol. 1, Order Book No. XVII, p. 264, June 20, 1780:

"Ann Ord, soldier's wife, allowed 5 bushels of corn."

Isabella Ord, the daughter of Robert and Ann (Leith) Ord, was early left an orphan and was reared by James and Isabella Cunningham. With them, she emigrated to Washington County, Tennessee, and married Alexander Mathes II.

The following record was found in a Bible of the Rodgers' branch of the family: "Isabella Ord Mathes, consort of Alexander Mathes, mother of Rachel Rodgers, departed this life on the 23rd night of November, 1839."

# ORD LINEAGE.

"Alexander Mackenzie, of Kintail, Scotland, half brother of Kenneth Mackenzie (first Lord Mackenzie), had Coul bestowed on him by his father, married Isabella, daughter of Murdock Mackenzie of Ord, founded the family of Ord. Their son, Kenneth Mackenzie was first baronet of Coul."

"Kenneth Mackenzie, better known as the Priest of Coul, founded the family of Ord in the United States."

The family of Ord (sometimes spelled Orde and Ourd) is of great antiquity and is one of the old families of Great Britain with arms in England and Scotland. Records go back beyond the Norman Conquest (1066). This family has long possessed considerable estates in the counties of Somerset, Northumberland and Durham. Whitfield Hall is one home in Northumberland. In Northumberland Co. is a place called East Orde, and the first one living there of whom records were preserved was Simon de East Orde. He held Orde by tenure in 1362. In Durham Co. Lionel Ourd lived, in the days of James I of England.

Capt. William Ord was a member of the Royal Engineers in Great Britain. The Barons Ord and Lords Bolton descended from Simon de East Orde, 1362.

The word "Orde" is an old Saxon name for promontory, and East Orde in Northumberland means East promontory. Here a certain one lived who was called Simon. As surnames came into use, he was called Simon of East Orde, or Simon de East Orde.

It is supposed that the first one who came to America was perhaps a descendant of one of the Barons of Orde.

The names Isabella and Robert are found in the old English family of Orde.

Some of the Ord family trace their descent from George, Prince of Wales, afterward George IV, b. 1762, d. 1830, and Maria Fitzherbert, b. 1756, d. 1837, m. 1785.

Several members of the Ord family in America have gained distinction in military life.

# ORDE COAT OF ARMS.

The Baron Orde of Northumberland used arms blazoned or described as follows: Arms—Sable, three Salmon hauriant, argent (hauriant means upright).

Crest—An Elk's head or, charged with a collar invected sable.

The heraldic colors are black, silver and gold.

Motto: Mitis et fortis.

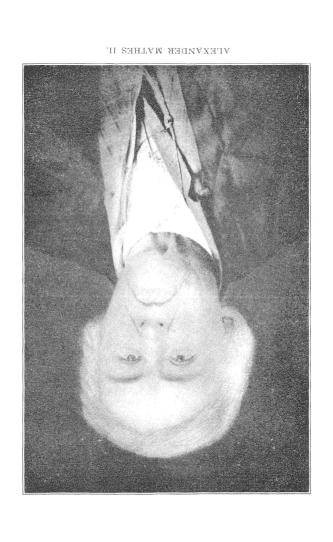
The coat of arms for the Scotch family of Orde or Ord, is:

Arms-Argent a chevron azure between, a crescent between two mullets in chief azure and a demi-otter issuing from the water in base proper. No crest is given. The heraldric colors are silver and blue.

The Salmon of one coat of arms, and the otter of the other, refer to the residence of the Ords near the water. The colors of the arms symbolize constancy, sincerity, loyalty and truth.

Burke's Peerage. Colonial Families in the U.S.A.

Burke's Landed Gentry.



## MACKENZIE LINEAGE

The Mackenzies, who founded the family of Ord, are descended from the royal line of Scotland, the original Anglo-Saxon kings of England, and from the oldest Scandinavian, Charlemagne and Capetian lines, as far back as the Ninth century.

The history of the Mackenzie family is one of the most romantic and historic

of any of the Highland families of Scotland.

Clan Mackenzie occupied the North of Scotland. It gradually rose to a position of great power and influence, 'till in the 15th century it became one of the principal clans in the Highlands of Scotland, and in the 17th century two of its chiefs were raised to the peerage. This clan is of pure Scotch Gaelic descent with a strain of Irish.

War cry—Tulach Ard (a mountain in Kintail).

Badge—Cullean (holly).

Plaid—Background of green, bright blue plaided with black, fine lines of red and white.

Arms-Azure, a stag's head cabossed, gold.

Crest-A mountain in flames.

Motto-Luceo non uro.

The family of Mackenzie is descended from the ancient Earls of Ross. The Gaelic name of the original Earl of Ross was O'Beolan, a corruption of Gilleoin or Gillean Na H'Airde, the descendants of Beolan. We find from an old Norse Saga, that a powerful chief of the North of Scotland, named O'Beolan, married the daughter of Rolf, or Rollo, the celebrated pirate who afterwards became the celebrated Earl of Normandy, from whom William the Conqueror was descended.

John MacKenneth, or Mackenzie, the first of the race called Mackenzie, second Baron of Kintail, d. 1328. He sided with Robert Bruce, sheltered him in Ellandonnan Castle during his direct distress, and at Bannockburn led 500 of his clansmen in Bruce's army. He married Margaret, daughter of David, 11th Earl of Atholl, great granddaughter of John Baliol, and also a descendant of King John of England.

Kenneth III, son of John Mackenzie, was sixth in descent from John Baliol, of the royal line of Scotland, and sixth from King John of England. This Kenneth brought the Norwegian blood of the Kings of Man into the family, by his marriage with Finguala, daughter of Torquil McLeod I of Lewis, who was the grandson of Olave the Black, last Norwegian King of Man, (who d. 1237), by his wife Christina, daughter of Ferquhard, first O'Beolan Earl of Ross, who married Finguala MacCrotan, daughter of an ancient and powerful Irish chief.

Murdock Mackenzie, son of Kenneth, married Finguala or Florence, daughter of Malcolm MacLeod III. She was descended from Christina Bruce, sister of King Robert the Bruce, and thus the royal blood of Bruce was introduced into the Mac-

kenzies.

Alexander Mackenzie, son of Murdock, b. 1398, d. 1488, was sixth Baron of Kintail, married Anna MacDougall.

Sir Kenneth Mackenzie, seventh Baron of Kintail, married (2nd) Agnes or Anne Fraser, daughter of Hugh, third Lord Lovat.

Kenneth, his son, was better known as the "Priest of Avoch," from whom the families of Suddie, Ord, etc., are descended.

See: Colonial Families of U. S. A., Mackenzie, Vol 2; and Clans of Scotland.

# BALIOL ARMS.

(John Baliol, King of Scotland.)

Arms-Red, a silver orle.

Crest—A decrescent and an increscent moon, silver.

Baliol had arms in 1190.

Scottish Heraldry (2 ed.) Johnston.

## LEITH LINEAGE.

The surname of Leith is of great antiquity in Scotland, supposed to be of Norman extraction, and those who bore it held in a remote era vast possessions, including the barony of Restalrig, and others in the shire of Midlothian and territory of Leith, whence it is presumed the name was assumed.

The immediate ancestor of this family, William Leith, of Barnis, living in the time of David Bruce and said to have been the male representative of the Leiths of Edingariock, was provost of Aberdeen in 1350, and proprietor of lands of Caprinton in county Aberdeen. He went to England with the hostages for King David's ransom in 1358. He married a daughter of Donald 12th Earl of Marr, and had two sons, Laurence and John. John was ambassador to the Court of England in 1412 and was appointed one of the commissioners to settle the terms for liberation or James I in 1423. William Leith died in the reign of Robert II, and was succeeded by his son Laurence, who was provost of Aberdeen, 1401-3-11. He was survived by his son, Norman Leith, who married Elizabeth, daughter of William Leslie, fourth baron of Balquhain, by Agnes Irvine, his wife, daughter of Baron of Drum.

Among the Leiths of colonial days in America, there was a Major Leith who served in the Revolutionary War, in the First Division of Augusta County troops, commanded by Colonel Sampson Mathews, and who was killed early in the war.

327. ALEXANDER MATHES III. was born near Washington College, Tenn. When a young man he removed to S. C. On Feb. 24, 1825, at Greeneville, S. C., he was married to Orpha Wood Merritt, of French Huguenot descent. She was born in Greeneville Nov. 8, 1803, daughter of Wheaton Merritt, a near relative of Gov. Wood Merritt of the Philippines. Wheaton Merritt's father came to America with Lafayette. Alexander Mathes III. removed to Cocke Co., Tenn., where he lived for a while, and then returned to Washington Co., where he lived until his death, in 1884. He filled many positions of honor and trust and numerous minor official positions, among which were those of county surveyor and justice of the peace. He accumulated considerable property.

He was a ruling elder in Salem church from 1860 to 1884, being the third Alexander Mathes in succession to occupy that position. The service of the three extended over a period of 102 years. A memorial window in honor of these three has been placed in Salem church, giving the time of service of each.

Orpha W. Mathes died June 5, 1879, at the age of 76. She had been totally blind for ten years previous to her death.

Children of Alexander Mathes III. and Orpha Wood (Merritt) Mathes:

- Alexander Wheaton, b. in S. C., Jan. 8, 1826, d. May 27, 1829. He was the fourth Alexander Mathes in direct line.
- 336.
- Alfred Harvey, b. in S. C., May 27, 1828, d. May 4, 1878. Ezekiel Salmon, b. in S. C., Oct. 31, 1830, d. May 31, 1903. 337.
- Sarah Isabella Amanda, b. Dec. 29, 1833.
- William Ebenezer, b. Feb. 13, 1836. 339.
- 340. John Shields, b. Feb. 8, 1839, d. Mar. 7, 1905.
- ALFRED HARVEY MATHES was graduated from Washington College and Princeton. Was afterward at the head of Washington College for a while. He was a fine Greek and Latin scholar; was a teacher and Presbyterian minister. He was tall in stature and of distinguished appearance. He went South in an effort to restore his failing health, and spent considerable time in Georgia, Alabama and Florida, organizing Presbyterian churches at various places, and was pastor of churches at Fort Gaines and at Maitland, Ga. He died in Oakland, Orange Co., Florida, Sept. 4, 1878, after which his children returned to Tennessee.

He m. (1st) Lydia Nelson, daughter of David and Phoebe (White) Nelson. She was noted for her beauty. She died in May, 1865. Her father, David Nelson, was a merchant, living at Knoxville, and later at Elizabethton, Tenn. He owned slaves, and owned large tracts of land. David and Phoebe Nelson were the parents of the following children: Lydia; Thomas Amos Rogers; Carrick, a lawyer, of Texas; Moses, owner of copper mines in Tenn.; James, connected with the courts at Knoxville; Mary. Thomas Amos Rogers Nelson was b. Mar. 19, 1812, in Roane Co., Tenn., d. Aug. 24, 1873, in Knoxville. He was graduated from Tennessee college in 1828, admitted to the bar in 1832, appointed U. S. District Attorney, 1833, and elected to Congress, 1858-61. He was one of the counsel that defended President Johnson on his impeachment in 1868, and in 1870 was elected judge of the State Supreme Court of Tenn. He attained renown as one of Tennessee's brilliant sons and his reputation became world-wide. He lived in Jonesboro, and later in Knoxville. He m. (1st) a Stuart of England, and had five children, some of them attaining to positions of eminence, one being a colonel in the Civil War, another was Judge Charles Nelson, and another Judge Thomas A. R. Nelson, Jr., of the Criminal Court at Knoxville. He m. (2nd) a Sevier, and had five children; one son becoming Commander Valentine Sevier Nelson, who was lieut. on Dewey's flag ship Olympia at the battle of Manila, afterwards commanding one of Admiral Evans' battleships on a tour of the world, to whom Knoxville presented a sword for bravery at Manila, and observed Nelson Day in his honor. Another son, Selden Nelson, has been a member of Civil Service examining board at Knoxville, for some years.

Mary Nelson married Leonard Swingle, a merchant. Their daughter, Ann, married a son of Mr. Henry Johnson, founder of and at one time owner of all the land in Johnson City, Tenn.

Alfred Harvey Mathes m. (2nd) Mrs. Fannie Clark, of Alabama.

Children of Alfred Harvey and Lydia (Nelson) Mathes:

341. Ann Phebe, lived only six weeks.

342. Alice Belle.

343. Adelia.

- 344. Alexander, b. Dec. 1867, child of Alfred Harvey and Fannie (Clark) Mathes, in Fort Gaines, Ga., d. Jan. 27, 1879, in Jonesboro, Tenn.
- 342. ALICE BELLE MATHES was said to be the most beautiful girl in Jonesboro, Tenn. She m. William Stephenson, and died when quite young.

  CHILD:
  - 345. Henry Alfred. He went to Kentucky.
- 343. ADELIA MATHES m. Alexander S. Hard, Jan. 2, 1884. He d. Dec. 19, 1912. Mrs. Adelia (Mathes) Hard now lives in Nashville, Tenn., and is a teacher in the Tennessee Industrial School, near Nashville. She is a very successful teacher and deeply interested in her work.

CHILDREN:

- 346. Alice, b. Jan. 27, 1885.
- 347. Virginia, b. June 30, 1887.
- 348. Charles, b. Nov. 27, 1891.
- 349. Annie Mary, b. June 21, 1898.
- 346. ALICE HARD m. Lionel J. Tippett. She is a public stenographer, has an office at 20 E. Jackson Boulevard, Chicago.
- 347. VIRGINIA HARD m. Marshall Lowrance. Their home is in Nashville, Tenn.
- 348. CHARLES HARD, m., has three children:
  - 350. Virginia, b. 1914.
  - 351. Florence, b. 1916.
  - 352. Charles, Jr., b. 1918.

- 349. ANNIE MARY HARD m. Russell J. Sutherland, of Nashville. He was wire chief with Postal Telegraph Co. in Chicago for several years prior to 1924, when he was transferred to North Platte, Nebr.

  CHILDREN:
  - 353. Russell Jordon, Jr., b. Sept. 25, 1918.
  - 354. James Marshall, b. Nov. 5, 1919.
  - 355. Virginia Alice, b. April 30, 1921.
- 337. EZEKIEL SALMON MATHES was educated at Washington College. Nov. 21, 1853 he married Mary Jane Bovell (b. Apr. 9, 1832 in Washington County, d. May 25, 1886) daughter of Dr. W. W. Bovell, and great grand-daughter of Samuel Doak, D. D., first president and founder of Washington College. He resided at Washington College until 1863 and then going through the federal lines remained from the country until 1865; then located at Jonesboro and filled the position of depot and express agent for the East Tenn. Va. & Ga. R. R. until 1871, then returned to Washington College. He was a farmer and trader, became prosperous and owned 200 acres of land in Washington Co. He was at one time Secretary of the Board of Trustees of Washington College, and was a Royal Arch Mason.

- 356. William Green, b. Oct. 24, 1854.
- 357. Mary Elizabeth, b. March 6, 1857.
- 358. Jane Doak, b. April 2, 1859.
- 359. John Alfred, b. Aug. 20, 1861.
- 356. WILLIAM GREEN MATHES secured a good academic education at Washington College and in the schools at Jonesboro and began life for himself in 1871 as deputy postmaster at Jonesboro, which position he held until 1887. In 1874, while in the post office he engaged in the grocery and produce business at Jonesboro, starting with \$100 capital for which he worked at \$15 per month and increasing and building up until he had one of the leading mercantile establishments in Jonesboro, doing an average annual business of \$40,000. He was one of the originators of the Jonesboro Bank & Trust Co., which was founded June 10, 1886, of which he was a director and of which he was elected cashier from its organization. He was a progressive and successful citizen, universally respected for his sterling worth and character. He was married March 2, 1876 to Fannie C. Barrett (b. Aug. 31, 1855 in Richmond, Va.), daughter of William S. Barrett. He was a Presbyterian. He later moved to Johnson City.

CHILDREN:

- 360. Buford. Another child, name not known.
- 357. MARY ELIZABETH MATHES in Dr. C. N. Wilcox; lives at Unicoi, Tennessee.

CHILDREN:

- 361. Macey, d. at the age of 14.
- 362. Doak.
- 363. Bertie.
- 364. Bessie.
- 365. Nellie.
- 362. DOAK WILCOX m. W. B. Bowman; is now & widow, and is post mistress at Unicoi, Tennessee.

CHILD:

- 366. Elizabeth, b. 1914.
- Mrs. Bowman has a daughter who lives one mile from Unicoi, and a daughter at Kingsport, whose names we have not.
- 363. BERTIE WILCOX, m., has two children, a boy and a girl, lives at Olathe, Kansas, where her husband is a teacher.



HOME OF ALEXANDER MATHES II, BUILT 1819, STILL STANDING, PORCHES HAVE BEEN REMOVED.



LEFT TO RIGHT, STANDING—WILLIAM EBENEZER MATHES, EZEKIEL SALMON MATHES, JOHN SHIELDS MATHES; SEATED—ALFRED HARVEY MATHES, ALEXANDER MATHES III, RICHARD PATTON.

- 358. JANE DOAK MATHES was a beautiful girl, m. W. D. Biddle Jan. 7, 1881, lived near Telford, Tenn., d. Jan. 15, 1882; left no children.
- JOHN ALFRED MATHES was educated at Washington College and Jonesboro, then entered his brother's store at Jonesboro where he remained for a year, then became a merchant at Telford with W. D. Biddle. He then went to Washington Ter. in 1882 and remained 3 years. Returning in 1885, he became a partner with his brother, W. G., at Johnson City. The following year he traveled for Patterson's Mills of Bluff City, and in 1887 became a partner with Mr. Patterson in wholesale grocery, grain and provision store at Johnson City, the first wholesale store in the place. Jan. 6, 1886, he married Lillie L., daughter of George M. Gentry (b. Sept. 6, 1868 in Ashe Co., N. C.). Her father was a prominent merchant in Johnson City. John Alfred Mathes was at one time a representative from Washington Co. in the State Legislature. He had no children.
- 338. SARAH ISABELLA AMANDA MATHES m. Richard L. Patton, a harness maker. She was a teacher, and was preceptress in Mossy Creek Academy after she was a grandmother.

  CHILDREN:
  - 367. Laura C., m. John Garrison, lived at Bristol, then at Knoxville, Tenn.; had two children.
  - 368. Charles A.; lives in New York.
  - 369. Leila W.
  - 370. Mary, m. John Aiken.
  - 371. William M., lives in N. Y.
  - 372. Frank; in business in Johnson City; has a family.
- WILLIAM EBENEZER MATHES m. Sue Range, daughter or Jacob Range of Knobb Creek. At different times he was engaged in farming, in hotel business, insurance business, and in 1878 he was elected Clerk of the Circuit Court at Jonesboro, which position he filled until 1886. His wife was a handsome woman. They were members of the First Presbyterian church at Jonesboro. Had no children.
- 340. JOHN SHIELDS MATHES owned a drug store in Jonesboro; was an elder in the Second Presbyterian church there. He was greatly interested in historical matters and wrote much Tennessee history, some of which was published in newspapers. He wrote a number of interesting articles on Tennessee in the Federal Senate. We are indebted to him for collecting some of the data for the beginning of this history. He had intended writing a history of the Mathes family, but died before accomplishing that purpose. It was said of him that, "It seems a pity that one so well qualified as he and who had written so entertainingly of other families, should have left the history of his own unfinished." He m. (1st) Annis Bovell, who d. in 1883. m. (2nd) Julia Carver, of Mobile, Ala. Children of first marriage:
  - 373. Essie.
  - 374. Elma, lives in Jonesboro, Tenn.
- 373. ESSIE MATHES m. Mr. Turner, and lives in Jonesboro, Tenn. CHILDREN:
  - 375. Julia.
  - 376. John.
- 328. ALLEN HARVEY MATHES was reared near Washington College; educated for the Presbyterian ministry, but broke away from the faith of his fathers and became a Methodist minister, and spent his life preaching, teaching and writing on religious subjects. He founded Holston College, near New Market, Tenn. Some time later he moved West, living in Missouri and Arkansas. He taught school in Wallace Institute, Van Buren, Ark., in 1855-6, which was destroyed by the Union soldiers during the Civil War. He settled

late in life at Greenfield, Izard Co., Ark. Oct. 29, 1822 m. Judith Lloyd McConnell (b. Jan. 10, 1806 in Huntington, Pa., d. Feb. 13, 1868), daughter of William and Mary P. McConnell, in Washington Co., Tenn., Rev. R. Glenn officiating. Both are buried in Shiloh Cemetery, Izard Co., Ark.

#### CHILDREN:

- 377. Robert Johnston Chester,
- 378. Isabella Jane,
- 379. Mary Patterson,
- 380. Margery Ann,
- 381. Frances Morgan,
- 382. William McConnell,
- 383. Alexander,
- 384. Sarah Ann,
- 385. Katherine Elizabeth,
- 386. Henrietta Harrison,
- 387. Allen Harvey, Jr.,
- 388. Judith Lysle,

- b. Sept. 13, 1823, in Wash. Co., Tenn.; d. July 15, 1825.
- b. Mar. 26, 1825, in Wash. Co., Tenn.
- b. Feb. 17, 1827 in Jeff. Co., Tenn., d. May 29, 1852.
  - b. Jan. 12, 1829, in Athens, Tenn.; d. in Hot Springs, Ark.
- Mar. 4, 1831, in Madisonville, Tenn., d. Nov. 4, 1832.
- b. April 10, 1833, in Madisonville, Monroe Co., Tenn.; d. Oct. 28, 1923, in Okla.
- b. July 10, 1835, in Madisonville, Tenn.
- b. Mar. 16, 1837, in Madisonville, d. July 15, 1878, Spring Creek, Ark.
- b. Mar. 13, 1839, in New Market, Tenn.
- b. May 1, 1841, in New Market, Tenn.; d. in Crawford Co., Ark.
- b. Mar. 25, 1843, in New Market, d. Sept. 18, 1865, Shiloh, Ark.
- b. Aug. 18, 1845, in New Market, Tenn.
- 378. ISABELLA JANE MATHES m. (1st) John McNeill, June 19, 1845, in New Market, Tenn. He d. July 25, 1857, buried in Trimble Camp Ground, Izard Co., Ark. m. (2nd) Mr. Owens. She lived to be quite old, d. in Mo.
- 379. MARY PATTERSON MATHES m. Nov., 1849, at Ebenezer, Mo, George R. Cowan (d. June 3, 1852). Both are buried at Osceola, Mo., and died a few days apart.
- 380. MARGERY ANN MATHES m. Hugh A. Barnett, a Methodist minister, Jan. 28, 1864. Both died in Ark.
  - 389. Blanche, b.
- 389. BLANCHE BARNETT m. David J. Smith; moved to Hot Springs, Ark., later to California, accompanied by all of their children except Margery. David J. Smith was killed in an automobile accident in California. Blanche is now a nurse and lived at Hot Springs, Ark., for some time, then returned to California.

## CHILDREN:

- 390. Harvey.
- 391. Margery, m. Mr. Murphy; lives at 1532 Central Ave., Hot Springs, Ark.
- 392. Mamie.
- 393. Carrie.
- 394. Nellie.
  - A boy (name not known).
- 382. WILLIAM McCONNELL MATHES, was a noted Methodist minister, lived for a number of years in Texas, and later in Comanche, Oklahoma. m. Mary Caroline McCarver, Aug. 31, 1862, in Parker County, Texas. He died in Comanche, Okla., Oct. 27, 1923.

395. John.

396. William Cary.

397. Grace.

398. Harvey.

395. JOHN MATHES, m.

Grace, m. Mr. Gray, lives in Duncan, Okla.

396. WILLIAM CARY MATHES was a lawyer and banker, of Hale County, Texas. m. Mae Burke, d. 1918. CHILDREN:

400. Burke M.

401. John.

402. W. C.

403. Curtis.

404. Michael.

405. Maurine.

406. Marjorie Ann.

- BURKE M. MATHES is a lawyer and member of the Texas legislature, served in the World War as an officer pilot in Naval Aviation. He lives in Plainview, Texas, where he has offices at 22 First National Bank Building.
- 397. GRACE MATHES m. Mr. Isaac, has two children, who live at Comanche, Okla.
- 383. ALEXANDER MATHES was for many years a Methodist minister in Arkansas; lived in Van Buren many years ago. In his later years he lived near Clifty, Ark.; was a superannuate of the North Arkansas Conference. He had the Mathes characteristics in stature and coloring. In purity of life, fondness for books, and of good works, he was one of whom any family might be proud. He m. Martha (?), Sept. 28, 1858, in Izard County, Ark. His wife still lives at Clifty. He died Sept. 10, 1919, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Louretta Kynion, in Springfield, Mo., and was buried at Payne's Chapel, near Hinkle, Mo.

CHILDREN: 407. Margery Ann, b. 1861.

- 408. Samuel McCarver, b. 1865.
- 409. Allen Harvey, b. 1868.
- 410. Alexander, b. 1875.
- 411. Louretta, b. 1878.
- Josephine Crump, b. 1881, at Carrollton, Ark. 412.
- Fannie Vance, b. 1884, near Harrison, Ark. 413.
- Hulda Matilda, b. 1887, near Yellville, Ark. 414.
- Sarah Isabella, m. Mr. Tatum, lives in Purdy, Mo. 415.
- 407. MARGERY ANN MATHES, m. in 1883, Rev. J. J. Sampley, a Methodist minister, formerly of Boone Co., Ark., now of Bryson, Texas. CHILDREN:

Mattie D.

- 416.
- 417. Owen Alexander
- 418. Winfield Summers

(Five others, names unknown).

- 408. SAMUEL McCARVER MATHES went to Washington in 1886, married in 1888; since 1900 has lived in Freewater, Oregon; is a preacher in United Brethren church. Has seven children.
- 409. ALLEN HARVEY MATHES is a teacher, attended college at Fayette, Mo.; was editor of the Harrison Times for a while, and was made principal of a high school in Paris, Tenn.; later principal of a high school at Pocahontas, Ark., and from there went west.

- 410. ALEXANDER MATHES is married and has a family; lives at Fillmore, Oklahoma.
- 411. LOURETTA MATHES, m. M. Kynion, a widower with one child; lives at 1935 Taylor St., Springfield, Mo.
- 412. JOSEPHINE CRUMP MATHES, m. Mr. Green, a widower with 5 children. He is a well-to-do farmer and merchant; lives at Fillmore, Oklahoma.
- 413. FANNIE VANCE MATHES, m. Mr. Stubblefield, an insurance agent; lives at Fullerton, Cal.
- 414. HULDA MATILDA MATHES, m. Mr. Johnson, in 1905. He is a well-to-do farmer and stock raiser; lives at Clifty, Ark.
- 384. SARAH ANN MATHES, m. Oct. 10, 1871, at La Cross, Ark., Elbert. Benbrook (b. July 23, 1838, Wideman, Izard Co., Ark., d. July 4, 1919). She was his second wife.

- 419. Margery Alice, b. Oct. 27, 1872 s. Lives with Dora Jones.
- 420. Dora Elbertie, b. Dec. 30, 1874.
- 421. Allen Harvey, b. Feb. 25, 1877.
- 420. DORA ELBERTIE BENBROOK, m. Dec. 20, 1905, John Crittenden Jones (b. Dec. 19, 1874, in Fulton Co., Ark.) He is of English, Irish and Indian descent. They live on a farm near Wideman, Ark.
  - 422. Velma Elbertie Jones, b. July 25, 1909.
- 421. ALLEN HARVEY BENBROOK, m. Bertie McSpadden, Nov. 26, 1902; lives at Teague, Texas.

  CHILDREN:
  - 423. Emil Creswell, b. Oct. 6, 1903, d. Jan. 26, 1905.
  - 424. Eula Lois, b. Feb. 27, 1905.
  - 425. Mattie Joyce, b. Dec. 21, 1906.
  - 426. Dora Reba, b. Nov. 15, 1910.
  - 427. Paul, b. July 5, 1912.
  - 428. Leona May, b. Feb. 9, 1914.
  - 429. Erma, b. Sept. 11, 1918.
- 385. KATHERINE ELIZABETH MATHES, m. W. A. Jordon, Dec. 26, 1865, in Craighead Co., Ark., removed to Texas.
- 386. HENRIETTA HARRISON MATHES, m. Dec. 17, 1865, at Jonesboro, Ark., John Calhoun Nelson (b. Nov. 11, 1848, at Center, Ala.; d. Nov. 14, 1914, in Texas). She died July 5, 1908 in Crawford Co., Ark.

  CHILDREN:
- (All born in Jonesboro, Ark.)
  - 430. Sarah Georgiana, b. Aug. 1, 1866.
  - 431. Judith Maria, b. July 3, 1868. d. Feb. 11, 1923.
  - 432. Nannie Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1870.
  - 433. Charlsia J., b. Apr. 27, 1872, d. Oct. 1877.
  - 434. Thomas Paramooreb. Jan. 31, 1874.
  - 435. Andrew Butler, b. May 10, 1876.
  - 436. John Mathes, b. Dec. 27, 1878; d. Oct. 31, 1908.
- SARAH GEORGIANA NELSON, m. Jan. 24, 1884, Sam Jones (b. Feb. 9, 1863, at Arkadelphia, Ark.; d. 1924).
   CHILDREN:
  - 437. Nannie Angeline, b. Dec. 31, 1885.
  - 438. James Wiley, b. Aug. 22, 1887.
  - 439. Henrietta Carolineb. Jan. 3, 1891.
  - 440. Judith Savannah, b. Oct. 6, 1893, a teacher, lives at Kibler, Ark.
  - 441. John Andrew, b. Mar. 3, 1896.
  - 442. Daisy Beatrice, b. Sept. 8, 1898.

- b. Sept. 7, 1901. 443. Herbert Harvey,
- 444. b. Oct. 17, 1903. Virgia Georgia,
- 437. NANNIE ANGELINE JONES, m. Charles Haley, April 29, 1906. CHILDREN:
  - 445. b. Feb. 12, 1907. Henrietta Inez,
  - b. Nov. 24, 1909. 446. Georgia Oleata,
  - b. Nov. 11, 1911.b. Nov. 14, 1917. 447. John Herman,
  - 448. Samuel Wayne,
  - b. Oct. 4, 1920, d. Oct. 18, 1920. 449. Charles Lamar,
  - Orville Jones, 450. b. Oct. 16, 1922.
- JAMES WILEY JONES, m. Blanche Dennis, Jan. 31, 1915; served in 438. World War.

CHILD:

- 451. James Elwood, b. July 4, 1917.
- 439. HENRIETTA CAROLINE JONES, m. Will Irvin, Feb. 8, 1920. CHILDREN:
  - 452. Billy Jones,
- b. Nov. 3, 1920.
- 453. Carrie Alice,
- b. May 3, 1923.
- JOHN ANDREW JONES, m. Callie Powell, May 30, 1920. He enlisted for service in the World War June 5, 1917 in Co. D, 2nd Ark. Inf., which was soon changed to Battery D, 142nd F. A., 39th Div., stationed at Little Rock, in November went to Camp Beauregard, La., and remained until June 1918, and sailed for France on the Leviathan September, 1918, remained in France nine months. His division was ordered to the front when the Armistice was signed. He was discharged after the Armistice, unharmed physically, and reached home June 25, 1919.

- 454. Ewart Donald, b. July 3, 1923.
- DAISY BEATRICE JONES, m. Roy Irvin, July, 1920.

CHILDREN:

- 455. Roy Davidson, b. April, 1922.
- 456. Wanda Agnes, b. July 28, 1923.
- JUDITH MARIA NELSON, m. James Crawford, Nov. 10, 1883, d. Feb. 11, 1923.

CHILDREN:

- 457. m. Laura ....., 1906. Ed,
- 458. Nettie, m. John Ward, lives in Crawford Co., Ark.
- 459. Otho, m. Mary Lee Montgomery, Dec. 1922.
- 460. Vivian Grace,
- 461. Opal,
- 462. Anson,
- NANNIE ELIZABETH NELSON, m. April 12, 1890, James Thomas Ward, (b. Jan. 1, 1865, at Oxford, Miss.) They lived near Mena, Ark., now near Jefferson City, Mo.

CHILDREN:

- b. Jan. 24, 1891, d. Aug. 20, 1895. 463. Marvin Errald,
- b. May 21, 1893, at Bulger, Ark. 464. Jewell Ethel,
- b. Feb. 22, 1897, at Bulger, Ark. 465. John Olen,
- b. Aug. 15, 1898, at Eagle Hill, Ark. 466. Lettie Viola,
- JEWELL ETHEL WARD, m. Dec. 24, 1914, Aaron Mason Smith, (b. Aug. 23, 1873, at Troy, Ohio). They now live near Jefferson City, Mo., route 4, box 119. Have no children.

- 465. JOHN OLEN WARD, m. Aug. 16, 1923, Agnes Beyer (b. May 28, 1902, at Dallas, Texas). He served 10 months in the World War in 329th Inf., and spent 7 1-2 months in France. They now live near Jefferson City, Mo., route 4, box 119.
- LETTIE VIOLA WARD, m. June 8, 1919, George Herschel Ping, (b. 466. Sept. 15, 1891, at Kiowa, Okla.), who served 13 months in the World War at Camp Pike, Ark. Their home is in Portland, Oregon, 6342 83rd St. S.E. Have no children.
- THOMAS PARAMOORE NELSON, is a talented Baptist preacher, was 434. ordained Sept. 1903, at Van Buren, Ark. He is also a contractor and builder. In 1914 he left Arkansas, went to Texas and located in Dallas Oct. 1, 1919, where he lived for several years. In 1924 was living at Carrollton, Texas. He married Nov. 16, 1893, Malinda M. Anderson, (b. June 17, 1875, at Ozark, Ark.)

CHILDREN: b. Feb. 4, 1895, at Gann, Ark. 467. Harlan Virgil,

b. July 30, 1897, at Van Buren, Ark., d. July 31, 468. Caryelle, (1898)

469. Harvey Luther, b. Oct. 1, 1899, at Hatfield, Ark.

- Hubert Paramoore, b. Sept. 7, 1902 at Wagoner, Okla. 470.
- Hallie Herman, b. Oct. 31, 1904, at Hatfield, Ark. 471.
- 472. Howard Doyle, b. Oct. 17, 1907, at Van Buren, Ark.
- 473. b. Feb. 20, 1910, at Van Buren, Ark. Herschel John,
- 474. Helen Ruth, b. May 14, 1912, at Magazine, Ark.
- 467. HARLAN VIRGIL NELSON, enlisted in the service of the United States Sept. 6, 1917, was discharged June 9, 1919; m. Edna J. Minnick, Feb. 10, 1920, at Hackensack, N. J.; now lives in Dallas, Texas. They have a daughter, b. 1921.
- HARVEY LUTHER NELSON, m. Willie Hall, Feb. 12, 1921, at Dallas, 469. Texas.

- Harvey William, b. Nov. 4, 1921.
- ANDREW BUTLER NELSON, m. (1st) Annie Shibley, April 10, 1901; (2nd) Minta Shibley, her younger sister.

Children of first marriage:

476. Othello.

Children of second marriage:

477. Velma.

478. Geneva.

479. Maynard.

480. Regeta.

- JOHN MATHES NELSON, m. Addie Garner, August 1899. He d. Oct. 31, 1908, and she married a second time. CHILD:
  - 481. Ruble, m. Louis Bryant.
- JUDITH LYSLE MATHES, m. (1st) Dec. 5, 1869, Perry Adolph Helm, (b. Aug. 25, 1847, in Williamson Co., Tenn., d. May 27, 1904, at Hardy, Ark.), m. (2nd) Sept. 19, 1917, Elbert Benbrook (b. July 23, 1838, at Wideman, Ark., d. July 4, 1919), who had first married her sister, Sarah Ann Mathes, in 1871. She now lives at 2502 W. 11th St., Little Rock, Ark. Children of Perry Adolph and Judith Lysle (Mathes) Helm:

(All born at LaCrosse, Izard Co., Ark.)

482. b. Sept. 25, 1870. Henry Otho, b. Oct. 23, 1871. 483. Kate Blanche,

b. Oct. 17, 1873, d. Jan. 3, 1875. 484. Owen Emmett,

b. Dec. 2, 1874, d. Nov. 14, 1896. 485. Walter Reece,

486. Ada Pearl, b. Jan. 5, 1876.

- 487. Judith Lola, b. Nov. 9, 1877, d. July 30, 1898.
- 488. Margery Allen, b. June 23, 1879.
- 489. Harvey Mathes, b. Dec. 11, 1881.
- 490. Mamie Andrew, b. Aug. 7, 1886, d. Feb. 9, 1913.491. Perry Adolph, Jr., b. Sept. 13, 1887, d. July 5, 1903.
- 492. (boy, not named), b. Feb. 10, 1891, d. March 10, 1891.
- 482. HENRY OTHO HELM, m. (1st) Jan. 7, 1896, Maggie Fryar, at Mammoth Springs, Ark., m. (2nd) Sept. 10, 1906, Mamie Russell. Lives at Biggars, Ark.

Children of Henry Otho and Maggie (Fryar) Helm:

493. Edith Lysle, b. Sept. 17, 1897.

494. Lillian Rebecca, b. Apr. 1, 1899.

Children of Henry Otho and Mamie (Russell) Helm:

495. Frederick Maxey, b. March 13, 1916.

- 493. EDITH LYSLE HELM, m. Newton Pitchford in 1916. He is employed with the Rock Island R. R. Co., They live at Thayer, Mo. CHILDREN:
  - 496. John Newton, b. Nov. 9, 1918.
  - 497. Carl Robert, b. Oct. 24, 1921.
  - 498. Virginia V., b. July 5, 1924.
- 494. LILLIAN REBECCA HELM, m. Herbert Cook in 1918. He is employed in the commercial offices of the Frisco R. R. Co.; they live at 44 E Fugg St., Memphis, Tenn.

CHILDREN:

- 499 Margaret Leah, b. March 11, 1920.
- 500. Rebecca Anna, b. June 29, 1924.
- 483. KATE BLANCE HELM, m. E. M. Hardisty, June 24, 1896. They live in Little Rock, Ark. Have no children.
- 486. ADA PEARL HELM, m. Rev. Morris' Heverling, Sept. 1898. He has been in the west for some years, stationed at Salem, Oregon for four years, at Portland, Oregon, and then at Everette, Washington.

CHILDREN:

(All born in Oregon).

- 501. Charles Wesley,
- 502. Esther, b. in 1904; is at Seattle, Wash., training to be a nurse.
- 503. Ruth, b. in 1906; is attending school in Salem, Oregon.
- 504. Andrew, twin,
- 505. James, twin,
- 501. CHARLES WESLEY HEVERLING, m. Garnett Harlan, of Everette, Washington, in 1921.

CHILD:

- 506. Charles Wesley, Jr., b. July 18, 1923.
- 488. MARGERY ALLEN HELM, m. Sidney Stephens, a teacher, April, 1900. CHILDREN:
  - 507. Lois Estelle, b. March 13, 1902.
  - 508. Ernest Sidney, b. March 4, 1904.
- 507. LOIS ESTELLE STEPHENS, m. Thomas Lane, Oct. 9, 1921; live at Black Oak, Ark.

CHILD:

509. Margery Lola, b. Aug. 18, 1922.

489. HARVEY MATHES HELM, m. Etta M. Bost, May 9, 1901, lives at Fort Worth, Tex., and is employed by the American Express Co. CHILDREN:

510. Grace,

- 511. Carl, is employed in a candy factory,
- 512. Otho, is employed in a Piggly-Wiggly store.

513. Mildred, b. 1911.

- 510. GRACE HELM, m. Edward D. Padgett, Thursday afternoon, July —, 1923, at the home of her parents, 1214 St. Louis Ave., Fort Worth, Texas, Rev. J. W. Underwood officiating. Mr. Padgett is employed by the American Express Co.
- 329. ANN LEITH MATHES, m. Michael Hoyle (b. 1800, d. 1863) July, 1822. CHILDREN:
  - 514. Isabella Malvina, b. Oct. 1823, d. 1866, at Dalton, Ga.

515. Katherine,

516. Michael Israel, Killed in battle in the Civil War.

517. Alexander Mathes,

518. Mary,

519. Sarah,

514. ISABELLA MALVINA HOYLE, m. Elbert Sevier Bird in 1843, near Greenville, Tenn., Rev. John J. Broyles officiating. She was a woman of unusual beauty, with deep blue eyes, black hair and a fair skin and rosy cheeks. She had a strong mentality, deep religious convictions, and was a lifelong member of the Presbyterian church. Her husband, Elbert Sevier Bird, was born in Greenville, Tenn., March, 1824, and was the son of John and Polly (Rimal) Bird. Polly Rimal was the daughter of John and Mary (Lincoln) Rimal. Elbert Sevier Bird died August, 1869, in Dalton, Ga. Before removing to Dalton they lived for a number of years in Murray Co., Ga., where he was judge of the court. He was a prominent Mason, and was Mayor of Dalton, during the Civil War. The remote ancestor was Amos Bird, one of the pioneer citizens of the Watauga settlement. His name is signed as a witness to the first document of Tennessee history extant, which is a lease of the land from the Cherokee Indians. He was one of the heroes of King's Mountain, and participated in many other battles of the Revolution and the Indian wars. He was descended from the Bird family of Virginia, and his wife was a member of the noted Sevier family of Tennessee. He was one of the justices of the peace who divided Washington and Greene counties, according to Tennessee histories. Ramsey's Annals of Tennessee states that he owned the first mill in the Watauga settlement.

Children of Elbert Sevier and Isabella Malvina (Hoyle) Bird:

- 520. Michael Hoyle b. 1844, d. 1864, killed in battle.
- 521. Mary Selina b. 1847, d. 1871.
- 522. Alexander Mathes b. 1849, d. 1856.
- 523. Amos Harvey b. 1851, d. in infancy.
- 524. Melissa Ann b. Dec. 7, 1853, d. May 26, 1924.
- 525. Hester Veronica
   526. Olive Isabel
   b. 1856.
   b. 1858.
- 527. William Harvey b. 1859.
- 528. Rosa Norrissa b. 1861, d. 1924.
- 529. Robert Harvey b. 1866, d. in infancy.
- 520. MICHAEL HOYLE BIRD enlisted when very young, in the Confederate Army. He was wounded three times. He took part in many noted battles, notably, the Seven Days' battle around Richmond, in which he was wounded, the battle of Antietam, and many others. He was in a hospital in Richmond for many months and was in the Virginia campaign, and was shot in the arm.

He returned home for a time, but again rejoined his command, and was killed

in the battle of Bentonville, N. C., at the very end of the war.

524. MELISSA ANN BIRD married Warren Ransom Davis, Jan. 1, 1868, at Dalton, Ga. She was a woman who possessed many gifts, a cultivated mind, a wonderful memory of events of the past, and she was a brilliant conversationalist. In her youth she was noted for her great beauty and charming personality. She was a true daughter of the old South. She was a charter member and one of the organizers of the chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy at Dalton, and was historian for many years. She was a charter member of the local chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution at Dalton, and served as historian of the chapter from its organization until her death.

Warren Ransom Davis was born in Greenville, S. C., and came to Dalton at an early age. At the age of seventeen he enlisted in the Dalton Guards, the first military company that went from Dalton in the Civil War. He was wounded at the battle of South Mountain, by a gunshot wound in the wrist, which rendered useless his left arm. He was a prominent business man and enjoyed the esteem and confidence of the community. He was descended from the Nelson family of Virginia, and the Davis, Farr and Bradley families of South Carolina, and the Ransom family of North Carolina. He died in 1895.

#### CHILDREN:

- 530. Willie Lee b. 1868.
- 531. Edward Paschal b. 1871.
- 532. Walter Ransom b. 1872.
- 533. Guy Warren b. 1878, d. 1886.
- 534. Henry d. in infancy.
- 530. WILLIE LEE DAVIS was born in Dalton, Georgia, and educated at the Dalton Female College, receiving an A. B. degree in 1886. She is a charter member of the Daughters of the Confederacy, and served as president of the local chapter for several terms of office. She is a charter member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and has served the Dalton chapter as regent. She is a member of the Lesche Woman's Club. She married Robert McKissen Herron in 1890.

#### CHILD:

535. Robert McKissen, Jr. b. 1893.

535. ROBERT McKISSEN HERRON, Jr., born in Dalton, Ga., m. Adeline Webb, March 20, 1920. He volunteered for service in the World War as soon as the United States entered the war, first entering the officers' training camp, was assigned to the Aviation Department with the rank of first lieutenant and served as instructor in Aviation at Love Field, Dallas, Texas. He was ordered abroad for overseas service and sailed from New York, but the vessel was ordered back by wireless when the Armistice was signed. He lives in Dallas, Texas.

Adeline Webb comes from a prominent family of McKinney, Texas, is a graduate of Baylor College and S. M. U.

### CHILDREN:

- 536. Robert McKissen, IIIb. March, 1922, in Dallas, Texas.
- 537. Dorothy Ida b. Nov., 1923.
- 531. EDWARD PASCHAL DAVIS was born in Dalton, Georgia, m. Mary Agnes Lynn in 1905. He is vice president and acting manager of the First National Bank of Dalton, Georgia, and is prominently identified with the business life of Dalton. His wife is the daughter of the late Aiexander and Elizabeth (McCrary) Lynn, prominent citizens of Dalton, Ga.

## CHILD:

538. Edward Paschal, Jr. b. April, 1911, in Dalton, Ga.

WALTER RANSOM DAVIS was born in Dalton, Georgia, m. (1st) Nell King, in 1903. She died in 1911. He m. (2nd) Annie King, in 1913. He is manager of the Cherokee Lumber Co., of Dalton, Ga., one of the largest lumber companies in North Georgia.

CHILD:

539. Walter Ransom, Jr. b. 1916.

HESTER VERONICA BIRD m. Henry Carter Hair in 1874, in Dalton, 525. Ga. They removed to Selma, Alabama. She is a woman of great strength of character and has always been prominently identified with church and charitable work.

## CHILDREN:

540. Annie Myra b. 1875.

541. Mary Eva b. 1877, m. Frank Schiel in 1903.

542. Clyde d. in infancy.

540. ANNIE MYRA HAIR m. James Wilson in 1893.

CHILDREN:

543. Guv Howard b. 1894, served in World War, unmarried.

544. Kathleen b. 1896.

545 Isabel b. 1898, unmarried.

KATHLEEN WILSON m. Osa Lamar Andrews in 1916. 544.

## CHILDREN:

546. Osa Lamar, Jr. b. 1917.

547. Frances Eva b. 1918.

548. Nell Kathleen b. 1920.

OLIVE ISABEL BIRD m. George Beamguard.

#### CHILDREN:

549. Charles

550. Corrie

551. Lloyd

d. in infancy.

552. Samuel

528. ROSA NORRISSA BIRD m. in 1879 Charles B. Freeman (b. 1859). She possessed a loving, gentle, kindly disposition, with beauty and strength of character. Charles B. Freeman was a prominent lawyer of Chattanooga, Tenn. On account of failing health he moved to the West where he died while still a young man.

## CHILDREN:

Alfred Bird 553.

b. 1881.

554. Annie Cook

b. 1884.

ALFRED BIRD FREEMAN was born in Dalton, Ga., m. Ella West (b. 1881) in 1902. He lives in New Orleans, La., where he is prominently identified with the business and social life. His wife is a daughter of Richard and Olivia West, well known citizens of Rome, Ga. She is a graduate of Shorter College. Her father, Richard West, was a cousin of Edward West, who married Amanda Eveline Telford (No. 241). See p. 72 for West lineage.

CHILDREN:

Alfred 555.

b. 1903, d. 1905.

556. Mary 557. Rosa

b. 1906.

Ь. 1911.

558. Richard Ь. 1913.

554. ANNIE COOK FREEMAN m. Lester Saddler in 1916.

# CHILDREN:

559. Lester, Jr. Ь. 1917.

Alfred Freeman 560.

b. 1921, d. 1924.

David Francis 561.

Ь. 1923.

LUCINDA DOAK MATHES m. George Allen Gernade McNees Sept. 18, 1828. He d. July 10, 1844.

#### CHILDREN:

- 562. Joab
- d. in infancy.
- 563. James Harvey
- b. Mch. 1, 1833, d. Apr. 1, 1912; lived in Wis.
- b. Sept. 17, 1836, d. Nov. 23, 1879, at Wash. Col. 564. Martha Jane
- 565. George Alexander b. 1840.
- 566. Henry Allen
- b. Jan. 28, 1843, in Randolph Co., Ind.
- JAMES HARVEY McNEES m. May 17, 1855 (1st) Mary Ellen Macey (b. Sept. 25, 1835, d. Sept. 13, 1879).

#### CHILDREN:

- 567. Tessie
- b. Apr. 24, 1856.
- 568. George Allen Gernadeb. Feb. 19, 1858, d. Feb. 17, 1859.
- 569. Charles S.
- b. Dec. 14, 1859.
- 570. O. P.
- b. Mch. 25, 1862.
- 571. Mattie L. 572. William B.
- b. June 9, 1866, d. June 10, 1880.
- b. June 12, 1868.
- 573. Frank H.
- b. Mch. 4, 1870.
- 574. E. Ellen.
- b. Oct. 8, 1873.

JAMES HARVEY McNEES m. (2nd) Sept. 24, 1880, Margaret Jane Woody (b. Oct. 15, 1855, d. Oct. 20, 1915).

#### CHILDREN:

- 575. Mabel
- b. Dec. 19, 1881.
- Melissa P. 576.
- b. Sept. 3, 1884.
- 577. Ruth E.
- b. Apr. 21, 1886. b. Aug. 25, 1888.
- 578. James G. 579. Mae W.
- b. May 27, 1890.
- 580. Theron B.
- b. Jan. 14, 1893.
- MABEL McNEES m. Mr. Foltz, and lives at 224 So. D St., Muskogee, 575.
- MARTHA JANE McNEES m. (1st) Robert Earnest, (2nd) Thomas L. 564. McFall (b. June 21, 1837, d. June 26, 1873). They lived near Washington College until 1868, when they moved to Greeneville, where they lived until 1876, and then moved back to Washington College.

Children of Martha Jane McNees and Thomas L. McFall:

- 581. Mollie Allen
- b. Nov. 29, 1863, d. Mar. 5, 1913.
- Franc Elizabeth 582.
- b. June 9, 1867.
- Nova Dean 583.
- b. Nov. 7, 1871.
- 581. MOLLIE ALLEN McFALL m. J. J. Woolf, and lives at Watauga, Tennessee.

## CHILDREN:

- 584. Buford B.
- 585. Frank M.
- b. Nov. 19, 1880, lives at Watauga.b. Nov. 15, 1881, lives at Watauga.
- FRANC ELIZABETH McFALL m. David Preston McCurry. They live near Limestone, Tennessee; have no children.
- 583. NOVA DEAN McFALL m. Mr. Gibson. They live at Watauga, Tennessee.

# CHILDREN:

- 586. Bertie Allen
- b. Mar. 14, 1890, d. Feb. 22, 1900.
- 587. Thomas J.
- 588. Franc B.
- b. June 14, 1892, lives at Watauga.b. May 11, 1895, lives at Limestone, Tennessee.

565. GEORGE ALEXANDER McNEES m. Lucinda Shorter in Hawkins Co., Tenn., Dec., 1859. He served in the Confederate army in the Civil War, died at Cumberland Gap about 1863. His widow, Lucinda Shorter McNees, died Sept. 1903, in Romance, Ark., at the home of her son, George Robert McNees.

#### CHILDREN:

589. John Henry

b. Jan. 24, 1860, in Hawkins Co., Tenn.

590. George Robert b. Tune 15, 1862.

JOHN HENRY McNEES m. America Blair, in Tennessee. 589. farmer, lives near Nicholasville, Ky. He is a large man, weighing about 240 pounds.

#### CHILDREN:

591. Lucy b. Oct. 1, 1884, m. Mr. Spiegle, has no children.

592. Harry b. Oct. 21, 1886.

593. George Robert

b. Aug. 16, 1888.

594. John Henry b. Aug. 4, 1890, d. Oct. 6, 1918, of influenza, at

595. Thomas

b. Sept. 22, 1892.

Camp Meade.

596. Katie b. Mar. 13, 1895, m. Mr. Leonard; has no chil-

dren.

HARRY McNEES m. Mayme Davis.

CHILDREN:

597. Henry

598. William.

593. GEORGE ROBERT McNEES m. Carrie Manly.

# CHILDREN:

599. John Thomas

600. Leanna

601. Henrietta

602. George Robert, Jr.

- 590. GEORGE ROBERT McNEES, b. June 15, 1862, first left Tenn. Jan. 28,1893, and located at Marietta, I. T., Nov. 28, 1900 went to Ryan, Okla., then to Romance, Ark., then to Wheeler Co., Tex., in 1906, and to New Mexico in 1907, took up a homestead and went into the cattle business. He returned to Tenn. in 1916, and back to N. M. in 1920. He lives at Centerville, N. M., owning a ranch of 1,280 acres. He m.
  - (1st) Pauline Elizabeth Johnson, July 28, 1878, who d. June 25, 1913.
  - (2nd) Effie J. Stubblefield, Apr. 9, 1915, who d. July 2, 1916.
  - (3rd) Nora May Crossin, Sept. 20, 1918, at Fountain City, Tenn. Children of George Robert and Pauline Elizabeth (Johnson) McNees:

603. Parrylee

b. July 14, 1879, m. Mr. Wells, June 5, 1912,

604. James Larkin

lives at Centerville, N. M. b. May 18, 1883, m. Mch. 31, 1909, lives at 1517

605. Mary Lou

E. 3rd St., Tulsa, Okla. b. Mch. 21, 1885, m. J. B. Sandefer, Dec. 9, 1906,

lives at Aberdeen, Texas.

606. Rebecca Maybelle b. Oct. 28, 1887, d. Mar. 4, 1892.

Child of George Robert and Effie J. (Stubblefield) McNees: 607. Effie Gertrude

b. June 26, 1916.



JOSEPHUS D. AND JANE R. (MATHES) BARNETT

566. HENRY ALLEN McNEES served in the Union army during the Civil War, and after the war moved to Indiana, was in railroad business. Jan. 1, 1870, m. Sarah Ellen Peterson (b. Apr. 29, 1848). He is now in the National Soldiers' Home at Phoebus, near Hampton, Va., established in 1870. His children live in Indianapolis. They are:

608. Lillian Estella b. Mch. 9, 1871, d. Nov. 23, 1876.

609. Bertha Pearl b. Sept. 9, 1872.

610. Charles Audley b. Mch. 23, 1878.

611. Ora. b. Dec. 26, 1881.

- 609. BERTHA PEARL McNEES m. Harry McMillan Apr. 17, 1902. Mr. McMillan has the exclusive agency for the McCray Refrigerator and other kitchen utensils, in Indianapolis, with place of business at 204 N. Delaware St. and residence at 417 E. 44th St.
- 610. CHARLES AUDLEY McNEES m. Maud Andrews Aug. 23, 1903. He is a painter and their home is at 646 N. Hamilton Ave., Indianapolis, Ind.
- 611. ORA McNEES m. (1st) Ora Stephenson Apr. 28, 1907. Mr. Stephenson was a structural iron worker, and while engaged in this work went up on a derrick, which fell and he was killed, Sept. 11, 1909. She m. (2nd) Bert Robinson July 4, 1913. Mr. Robinson is hoisting engineer, and since 1918 has been manager of the Marion County Building Trades Council. Their residence is at 4118 Rookwood Ave., Indianapolis, Ind.

They have an adopted daughter, Louise, adopted in 1918.

JANE ROE MATHES m. in 1825, at about the age of 16, at Washington 331. College, Tenn., Josephus Dobson Barnett (b. Aug. 19, 1807 in Va.) who was the son of Josephus Barnett, Sr., and Jane Dobson, the only daughter of - Dobson and Jane Whiteside. Josephus Dobson Barnett was very studious and a lover of books, would read and study far into the night after a day's work. He was extremely fond of music and became a fine singer. At an early age he showed mechanical genius, and became a carpenter and builder and millwright. His work took him to different localities, and he lived for a time in each of the following counties in Tenn., Washington, Green, Jefferson and Hawkins. Early in the year 1860, he went to Lee County, Virginia, to take charge of the construction of a mill, and took with him two of his daughters, Elizabeth and Adelaide, where Elizabeth taught school and Adelaide attended school. He then enlisted as a volunteer in the Confederate army from Virginia, was enrolled in an infantry regiment, probably 50th Va. Volunteers, in which he held the rank of first lieutenant, and which was commanded by Brigadier-General John B. Floyd, A. S. Van Deventer, Captain. In September, 1862, after a battle on Gauley River, he was captured and sent to Camp Chase, a federal prison near Columbus, Ohio. After six months' imprisonment, he was exchanged, and came home for a few months, when he again entered service in Co. E., 1st Tenn. Cav. from Hawkins County, Tenn. In September, 1864, he was again captured near Jonesboro, Tenn., and again sent to Camp Chase prison, as a prisoner of war, where he died March 15, 1865, and was buried in Camp Chase cemetery, a "Confederate cemetery formerly occupied by Camp Chase prison," in which are buried 2,260 Confederate soldiers. A memorial statue and arch was erected to their memory in 1902. The single word "Americans" is chiseled in the stone arch, which was unveiled June 14, 1902. It contains about two and a half acres. Over 500 families in the Southern states received their first information as to where their relatives were buried, from Mr. W. H. Knauss, a federal soldier, under whose direction the dedication and unveiling took place. The number of the grave of Josephus Dobson Barnett is 1669. marked, by mistake, with the name "J. Burnett, Co. E., 1st Tenn."

mistake was first made when his name was enrolled on the prison lists. His widow, carrying out the traditions and possessing the sterling qualities of her Scotch-Irish ancestors, pushed forward with energy and industry and completed the rearing and education of her children, of whom she later had reason to be proud. After the close of the Civil War, because of the bitterness and strife in the country, she with the younger members of the family emigrated to Arkansas, about 1868, stopping in Prairie Co. and going later to Johnson County, where they settled near Clarksville. In 1874 her youngest son, Foy, went to Texas, and in 1875, she and Harvey and Josie joined him there, going to Erath Co. And there, on September 1, 1876, her useful life closed, with only three of her children near. Her grave is in Eastland Co., Texas. Josephus Dobson and Jane Roe (Mathes) Barnett had a family of eleven children, all of whom grew to maturity. They were:

or eleven children, and or whom grew to macarity. I may were.				
612.	Narcissa Jane	b. July 6, 1826, in Wash. Co., Tenn., d. Mar.		
		6, 1873, in Texas.		
613.	Alexander Mathes	b. Dec. 23, 1828, d. May, 1854, in Loudon, Tenn.		
614.	Martin Van Buren	b. July 29, 1831, d. Aug. 24, 1889, in Tenn.		
615.	Isabella Ord	b. Apr. 1, 1834, d. Mar. 4, 1888, in Ark.		
616.	Elizabeth Ann	b. May 30, 1836, in Wash. Co., Tenn., d. Apr.		
		13, 1920, in Kansas City, Mo.		
617.	William Smith	b. Mar. 27, 1839, in Yancy Co., N. C., d. Nov. 15,		
		1916 in Lynn Haven, Fla.		
618.	Martha McChesney	b. Nov. 4, 1841, in N. C., d. Aug. 8, 1882, in		
		Ray Co., Mo.		
619.	Ebenezer Harvey	b. July 16, 1844, in Tenn., d. Mar. 24, 1905, in		
	•	Globe, Ariz.		
620.	Mary Adelaide	b. Jan. 30, 1847, in Wash Co., Tenn.		
621.	Allen Foy.	b. Mar. 18, 1850, in Tenn.		
622.	Josepha Řachel	b. Nov. 16, 1853, in Tenn., d. Jan. 29, 1888, in		
	-	Texas.		

All of the girls in this large family and all of the boys except two were school teachers at some time during their lives.

# LINEAGE OF JOSEPHUS DOBSON BARNETT.

MR. DOBSON, some time in the Eighteenth Century, emigrated from England and settled in Virginia. He was a teacher, a fine scholar, a staid Christian gentleman of the old English type. He married Jane Whiteside, and they became the parents of two or three boys and one girl. Of the boys of this family we know little. Jane, the daughter, was carefully educated by her father.

JANE DOBSON m. Josephus Barnett, of French descent, and they had a family of four girls and two boys. They lived in Virginia until 1807. In the Spring of that year Josephus Barnett bought a drove of horses and started South with them, expecting to go as far as New Orleans, if he did not succeed in disposing of them before reaching there. In those days, before there were facilities for shipping by rail, it was the custom to drive stock in large droves from Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee to the country further South, where there was a good market. Weeks passed before news from him came to his waiting family. Then came a letter mailed at New Orleans, bearing the signature of an unknown person, giving no clew by which the writer could be traced, simply stating that Josephus Barnett was very sick. Nothing further was ever heard of him or his horses, or the money for which they were sold. He had invested his capital in the horses, expecting to realize considerable profit. When he did not return, his heart-broken wife was left in a

very sad condition; but she was not of the helpless kind. By her industry, frugality and patient care, she reared her six children. On August 19th of that year, her sixth child was born, whom she named Josephus Dobson. After some time, when she felt there was no hope of her husband's return, she took her children and went to Tennessee, where all grew up and married. The faithful mother lived to see many grandchildren. She died in 1859.

Children of Josephus and Jane (Dobson) Barnett:

Mary

d. at the age of 70.

Elizabeth

Jane

William

Martha

Josephus Dobson

b. Aug. 19, 1807, d. Mar. 15, 1865.

MARY BARNETT m. Benjamin Franklin Price. Of their 9 children 5 died in infancy and others before reaching maturity.

CHILDREN:

Benjamin Franklin

James Preston

Rachel

d. at age of 15.

Napoleon Bonaparte (usually called Bud, or Dick).

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PRICE m. (1st) Fannie Price, a distant relative, who lived only a few months. He was a bridge contractor, traveled much over the South, died some years after the Civil War. He m. (2nd) Miss Jones, at Union, Tenn. Had one daughter:

Ora.

JAMES PRESTON PRICE m. Minerva Pugh. He went through the underground railway early in the sixties and joined the U. S. army. Later lived near Johnson City, Tenn.

## CHILDREN:

Charles L., lives at the old home near Johnson City, Tenn., R. 2, Box. 100.

———, a daughter.

ELIZABETH BARNETT m. Jonathan Buck, settled in Middle Tenn., raised a large family, of whom we know nothing since the Civil War.

CHILDREN:

Glafira

William Henry Harrison

Tohn

Martha

JANE BARNETT m. Hiram Campbell.

CHILDREN:

Martha Elizabeth

Josephus Barnett, married Rachel Mulkey, of Wash. Co., lived near Telford, Tenn.; no children.

Louisa m. John Basket, d. soon after.

MARTHA ELIZABETH CAMPBELL m. John M. Smith; lived at Elizabethton, Tenn.

CHILDREN:

John M. lives at Bluff City, Tenn.

Mary E. m. L. C. Shoun, lives at Carter, Tenn.

Daisy m. Mr. Speer, lives at Carter, Tenn.

Dr. C. E., Bohnsville, N. C.

Sue E. m. John W. Bowen, Inskip, Tenn.

- WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON BARNETT, married; moved to Indiana; left a daughter, Ora.
  - MARTHA BARNETT m. Napoleon Bonaparte McGraw, a Mexican War veteran; lived at Jonesboro, Tenn., both lived to be old; no children.
- NARCISSA JANE BARNETT finished her education at Jonesboro Seminary, became a teacher soon after leaving school and continued teaching all her life when her health would permit. She m. Oct. 12, 1852, Richard Hamilton Kyle, a local Methodist minister. In 1871 they removed to Williamson Co., Texas. She died March 6, 1873, at Jollyville, Texas. years later her husband died in San Saba Co., Texas.

- 623. b. Oct. 4, 1853, d. Dec. 8, 1879, in Texas. Eugenia Abigail
- Josephus Alexander b. Apr. 25, 1857, residence unknown. 624.
- b. Feb. 29, 1860, d. Nov. 25, 1885 625. Alice Jane
- b. Dec. 23, 1862, lives in Coachela, Cal. 626. Ann Helena
- b. Feb. 24, 1866, lived in Texas last known. George W. 627.
- 628. Ellen J. b. Nov. 10, 1870, lives in Portland, Oregon.
- EUGENIA ABIGAIL KYLE, was educated by her mother, and after her mother's death devoted her life to her father and the younger children. She m. Oct. 10, 1877, Thomas A. Young, a teacher. CHILD:
  - 629. Arthur Lane
- 629. ARTHUR LANE YOUNG, m. Pearl ———. He is a man of unusual intellectual attainments; is a teacher and held a high position among the teachers of Texas, before going to the Philippines, where he went to take charge of the Government schools, and where he lived when last heard from. His children:
  - 630. Winston Kyle
- 624. JOSEPHUS ALEXANDER KYLE. He spent the first 14 years of his life in Tenn., then went with his parents to Texas. In the fall of 1896 he assisted his Uncle Harvey Barnett in taking the orphan children of Josepha Barnett Tooke, Eula and Joe Tooke, to Howell Co., Mo., to the home of their Aunt Elizabeth Van Deventer. He remained some time in Southern Missouri and was last heard from in the fall of 1897 at Corning, Ark Every available means has been used to find him, by advertising and following every possible clue, but without success.
- ALICE JANE KYLE, m. Nov. 30, 1879, William Henry Munnerlyn, a 625. Methodist minister. Eugenia, her sister, was very ill at the time and at her request the marriage took place at her bedside. Alice was never robust, and her life was short. She died in Erath Co., Texas., Nov. 25, 1884. No chil-
- 626. ANN HELENA KYLE, m. (1st) George W. Grammar, a music teacher, Mch. 13, 1884. m. (2nd) Clayton Woods, at Santa Barbara, Cal. She is now a widow, living at Coachela, Cal.

Children of George W. and Ann Helena (Kyle) Grammar:

- b. May 13, 1885, at Jollyville, Texas. 631. Victoria Mabel
- 632. Josephus Beethoven
- b. July 1, 1887, at Grundyville, Texas. b. Mar. 16, 1894, at Floresville, Texas. b. Jan. 27, 1900, at Canyon City, Colo. 633. Martin
- 634. Edna Alice

- 631. VICTORIA MABEL GRAMMAR m. (1st) Arthur Orlando Hovey, Jan. 9, 1904, in Pocatello, Idaho. m. (2nd) Joseph Harvey Tooke, Mar. 14, 1914, in Chandler, Ariz. m. (3rd) Oren Tellford Starrett, Feb. 5, 1925, in Indio, Cal., is now at Aguanga, Cal. CHLDREN:
  - 635. Flora Mabel Hovey b. Nov. 12, 1904, in Alameda, Cal., is now in Los Angeles, Cal., employed in telephone office.
  - 636. Argie Pearl Tooke b. Mar. 14, 1918, in Los Angeles, Cal.
- 632. JOSEPHUS B. GRAMMAR is married, lives in Washington, has no children.
- 633. MARTIN GRAMMAR lives in Cal. Is married. CHILD:
  - 637. Harry Martin
- b. Oct. 13, 1924.
- 634. EDNA ALICE GRAMMAR m. Guy C. Libbey, lives in Montecita, Cal. CHILDREN:
  - 638. Edna Viola Ann b. July 9, 1918, d. Mar., 1922.
  - 639. Guy Laddie
  - 640. Connie Alice
  - 641. Ella Maud
- 613. ALEXANDER MATHES BARNETT, s. Was a very promising young man, had taken up the study of medicine. In the spring of 1854 he went to Loudon, Tenn., for the purpose of building a bridge across the Tenn. River. While thus engaged he contracted a cold, resulting in pneumonia, which caused his death in a few days. Thus closed early what promised to be a brilliant career.
- 614. MARTIN VAN BUREN BARNETT m. Mary A. Davis, May 1856. He was a cabinet maker; was a Methodist minister, preaching at different places, but never took a regular charge. He lived many years in Jefferson Co., Tenn. His wife d. June 23, 1887 and he Aug. 24, 1889. He is buried in Oakland, Tenn.

Juliet Alexander b. June 18, 1857, d. at the age of 7.

b. Dec. 23, 1859, lived but a few hours.

- of the country and the Jonesboro, Tenn. Seminary. She began teaching school before she was twenty and continued until her marriage. She m. John J. Mathews, June 14, 1874, in Johnson Co., Ark. Later they moved further south in the same state. She died March 4, 1888, in Howard Co., Ark., after a long illness. Her husband died a few years later.
  - 642. Martin Luther, b. Sept. 23, 1875, in Johnson Co., Ark.
  - 643. George Harvey, b. 1877; lived but a few hours.
- MARTIN LUTHER MATHEWS, was left without a mother at an early age, but still retained the impressions of her life. By his own efforts he obtained a fair education and became a teacher and preacher in the Methodist Protestant church; is superintendent of Methodist Protestant churches for Oklahoma and Arkansas, and lives at Idabel, Oklahoma. He m. (1st) Sarah Miller, Dec. 29, 1901. They had three children, all of whom died in youth. Sarah died March 19, 1906. m. (2nd) Mrs. Rosa Wilmoth Tryon, a widow with four boys.

- 644. Maggie May, b. June 29, 1908.
- 645. Herbert Floyd, b. Sept. 25, 1911.
- 646. Bonnie Ray, b. Oct. 1, 1913.
- 647. Martin Luther, Jr.b. Nov. 21, 1916.
- 648. Lois Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1922.

616. ELIZABETH ANN BARNETT was born and reared in East Tennessee. When a young woman she began teaching school and continued in that work for several years. In Lee County, Va., where she was engaged in teaching, she met Houston Van Deventer, and June 6, 1861 they were married. He was born Oct. 8, 1835, was the son of William and Martha (Clark) Van Deventer. He enlisted in the Confederate army and immediately after their marriage was sent to the front and remained in service until the close of the war. He served as second lieutenant in 50th Va. Inf. Reg., Genl. Robert E.

Lee, commanding, A. S. Van Deventer, (his brother) Colonel.

The family left Virginia in 1868, going west, stopping a while in Prairie County, Arkansas, then to Johnson County, near Clarksville in 1871, and about 1877 to Fayetteville, Washington County, living a while in Fayetteville, then to a country place about three miles out, called "Sunnyside," then to "Edgewood," a large brick residence owned by Prof. Leverett, near Mt. Comfort church and school house, where many of my childhood's care-free days were spent. In 1880 we left Washington County, Ark., going overland to Colorado, with a company of others, including Mr. John Barnett's family, John West, Thomas Taylor and William Gillmore. We had with us a little black pony upon which my sister and I took turns in riding across the plains. On one occasion when I was riding, the pony became frightened by shots fired by the young men of the party, and I dismounted. I was behind the wagons, and the plain stretched far ahead with not even a rock or stump to assist me in mounting again, so I was reduced to the necessity of hiking to camp; into which at the close of day limped a very tired girl leading her pony, to the surprise of those in camp who had not thought worth while to stop and investigate my non-appearance before that time. We stopped at Pueblo for the summer. In August the young people of the party drove to the mountains and climbed Pike's Peak, taking with them a pack mule and camping over night at timber line. In November, 1880 the Van Deventer family left Colorado, going to Ray County, Mo., where three of Mrs. Van Deventer's sisters were living, remained in Ray County for some years, going to Howell Co., Mo., in 1895 for a short time.

After this, Mrs. Van Deventer lived with her daughter (myself) in Kansas City for about twenty-five years, where she was active in various organizations. She was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South; became a member of the W. C. T. U. in 1888 at Excelsior Springs and was ever a tireless worker in the interests of this organization. She was a charter member of the Mercy Hospital League in Kansas City and rendered valuable assistance to this hospital for crippled children. She was interested in young people and was always their friend. Her character was of the finest and her life measured up to the highest, purest and most unselfish standards. She possessed an interesting personality, indomitable perseverance, unlimited courage, and the rare faculty of retaining the spirit of youth, although in years she reached almost eighty-four. She remained active both mentally and physically and retained all of her faculties unimpaired.

She had many interests, kept in touch with events, and was a great reader. She enjoyed traveling, and made a trip from Kansas City to California, alone, when seventy-six years of age. Her life span encompassed varied experiences and covered a period in which there was the greatest development in things

for the use and benefit of man, extending from the days of the spinningwheel and loom, the tallow candle and open fireplace, to all the improvements and conveniences of the twentieth century; and these she accepted and enjoyed.

To her we are indebted for this history, as it was through her initiative that the work was begun. She was gathering data for it when she was called away, and I, her only surviving daughter, have endeavored to complete the work she began, by compiling it in the present form.

Children of Houston and Elizabeth Ann (Barnett) Van Deventer: 49. Martha Jane, b. May 13, 1864, in Va., d. June 6, 1881, in Mo.

650. Ida Christobelle, b. Mar. 8, 1866, near Jonesville, Lee Co., Va.

- 649. MARTHA JANE VAN DEVENTER (known as Jennie) was slight of figure, fair, with blue eyes and black hair, an attractive girl just entering upon the threshold of womanhood, when her young life closed.
- IDA CHRISTOBELLE VAN DEVENTER. I am glad to put myself 650. down as a native of Virginia, although little of my life has been spent there. However, it was through no fault of mine that I was brought away at the early age of two years, long before I reached the age of accountability (if ever). When the family was crossing the Mississippi River on a ferry-boat, on the journey west, I was found approaching the edge of the boat as fast as my size would permit,—which I had almost reached when discovered. Whether this was an attempt at self destruction as a protest against being carried away from the "Sunny Southland," I know not. At any rate, this was my first thrilling adventure. My name, "Christobelle," was taken from a novel, "The Maneuvering Mother," in which Christobelle St. John was the heroine of the story. But possibly neither this circumstance nor the name itself were responsible for my action in the incident of the ferry-boat—perhaps it was only incipient curiosity, which has been said to be a dominant characteristic of the female of the species.

In 1891 I came to Kansas City, entering the Kansas City Business University. After graduating from this school in the Spring of 1962, I took a position as stenographer in a law office, and have spent most of the time since engaged as a law stenographer. In 1897 I entered the employ of Mr. H. S. Hadley, who later became Governor of Missouri. He was then connected with the Kansas City Law Department, where I gained valuable experience in rapid shorthand work in the taking of testimony, and have since done some court reporting, reporting addresses of public speakers, etc.

In October, 1902 I went to California and spent a year there, going from San Diego to Los Angeles by boat, later going to San Francisco by boat. While there I visited Catalina Island, Yosemite Valley, and other places of interest. While living in San Francisco I held a position in Oakland on "The Oakland Herald," and twice each day crossed San Francisco Bay on the ferryboat, which experience I greatly enjoyed.

Returning to Kansas City in October, 1903, I took a position in the Law Department of the Kansas City Southern R. R. Co. In 1905 I entered the office of Mr. B. F. Deatherage, in the law firm of Botsford, Deatherage & Young, and remained in his employ for fifteen years, until his death in 1921, the firm name at that time being Harding, Deatherage, Murphy & Stinson.

the firm name at that time being Harding, Deatherage, Murphy & Stinson. For some years I owned a home at 440 S. Colorado Ave., where my mother and I lived. At present am living at 503 Munford Court.

## VAN DEVENTER LINEAGE.

The progenitor of the Van Deventer family in America, came, in the Seventeenth century, from Holland in the Netherlands, or nether lands, the little triangular country traversed by overflowing rivers and harassed by the sea, out of which evolved a people whom Motley in his enthusiasm calls the most intelligent under the sun.

Motley in his "Rise of the Dutch Republic" tells with absorbing interest of the struggles of this little nation in the revolution, under the guiding hand of the great William the Silent, whose courage and skill enabled him to overcome the most powerful and unscrupulous monarch of the age. He says: "To all who speak the English language, the history of the great agony through which the Republic of Holland was ushered into life must have peculiar interest; for it is a portion of the records of the Anglo-Saxon race. For America the spectacle is one of deep import."

- JAN PIETERSEN VAN DEVENTER, b. 1629 in Holland, emigrated from the Province of Utrecht, Holland, in the ship "Hope", arriving in New Netherlands (New York) April 1, 1662. He married Engel Teunis in Holland. His son:
- PIETER JANSEN VAN DEVENTER, b. 1653, in Holland, m. Mayke (b) (Maria) Christiaan, at Flatbush, L. I., Mar. 22, 1686. His son:
- ISAAC VAN DEVENTER, bapt. Aug. 12, 1704, R. D. Ch. New York, (c) m. Sartje (Sara) Couenhoven; lived in Monmouth Co., N. J., about 1731 moved to Hunterdon Co. and lived near Whitechurch; in 1764 leased a tract of land in Bucks Co., Pa., and remained there until 1771, when he removed to Loudoun Co., Va., where he died in 1775. His son:
- (d) ABRAHAM VAN DEVENTER, bapt. Oct. 17, 1753, Readington, Huntingdon Co., N. J., accompanied his father to Loudoun Co., Va., in 1771; in 1779 removed to Sullivan Co., Tennessee, later to Hancock Co., and is buried at or near Mulberry Gap, Tenn. His son:
- THOMAS VAN DEVENTER, b. Oct. 22, 1779, in Loudoun Co., Va.; (e) went with his father to Sullivan Co., Tenn.; left Sullivan Co. in 1804 or '05, going to Hancock Co., adjacent to the state line between Tennessee and Virginia. His son, William, later located across the line in Lee Co., Va., their homes being only about two miles apart. He was one of the charter members of a Baptist church organized at Mulberry Gap, helped to organize the same and served as a deacon in this church. He and his wife were buried near the Mulberry Gap church. He m. (2nd) Nancy Elkins. He died in 1855 and Nancy between 1855 and 1861. His son:
- (f) WILLIAM VAN DEVENTER, b. about 1804-5, m. Martha Clark, b. 1812, lived near Jonesville, Va.

CHILDREN:

b. Oct. 8, 1835. Houston,

b. Aug. 3, 1838, d. Jan. 19, 1880. Elizabeth,

Alexander Spottswood, b. 1840.

b. Sept., 1843. Thomas Jefferson, Ursula,

b. July 14, 1846.b. Jan. 16, 1850, d. July 31, 1923. Nancy,

Robert Breckenridge, b. Aug. 1852. William Putnam,

b. May 22, 1856.b. Dec. 23, 1858. d. Nov. 19, 1921. Martha,

HOUSTON VAN DEVENTER, m. Elizabeth Ann Barnett, June 6, 1861. (g) CHILDREN:

Martha Jane. Ida Christobelle.

COAT OF ARMS OF VAN DEVENTER FAMILY, UTRECHT BRANCH Armorial General, Vol. 1, by J. B. Rietstap, gives the following: Deventer (van) Holland, Province de Utrecht.

Arms—D'arg au chev. de gu., ch. de trois etoiles d'or.

Crest-Une etoile d'or entre un vol de gu.

Colors-Red and gold on silver shield (Gold stars, red band, on silver field).

# COUENHOVEN LINEAGE

(Sometimes written "van Couenhoven")

- (a) WOLFERT GERRETSON VAN KOWEN HOVEN, the progenitor of the Couenhoven, or Conover, family in this country, came from Amersfort, Province of Utrecht, Holland, in the ship "Eendracht" and landed March 21, 1630. His birthplace, Amersfort, was an ancient city, formerly surrounded by a wall with twenty towers, broken down in 1629. He cultivated a farm on Manhattan Island and later located on Long Island. He was commissioner to Holland in 1653.
- (b) GERRET, (son of Wolfert) b. 1610, emigrated with his father, resided in Flatlands, L. I., m. Altje, daughter of Cornelius Lambertse Cool of Gowanus; d. about 1645.

(c) WILLIAM, (son of Gerret) b. 1636, m. (1st) Altie, daughter of Joris Dircksen Brinkerhoff, m. (2nd) Annetje, daughter of Peter Monfoort.

(d) CORNELIUS, (son of William), b. Nov. 20, 1672, at Flatlands, m. Sept. 3,1700, Margarietje R. Schenck. b. Jan. 16, 1776, daughter of Roelof Martense and Anetje Pieterse (Wyckoff) Schenck.

(e) Sartje, (daughter of Cornelius), bapt. about 1708, m. Isaac Van Deventer.

## COUENHOVEN ARMS

Arms—Argent a cross azure, on a canton three leopards' heads erased gules. Crest—A leopard's head of the shield, between two wings addorsed, the sinister azure. Motto—Sequiter Victoris fortis (Victory follows the brave).

## SCHENCK LINEAGE

The Schenck family is said to have derived its name from Edgar de Schencken, chief butler to Charlemagne, Emperor of Germany and France, who about 798 granted to Edgar a title of nobility and assigned him a coat of arms. The name "Schenck" signifies cup bearer. It may be said that the cup bearer of those times was the head of the household, the protector and confidente of his chief and the master of ceremonies at the court.

Rev. Gerret C. Schenck, of Marlboro, N. J., has had a very complete history of the Schenck family compiled at great expense, and it is said that the book probably excels any of its kind in America.

Those branches of the family known as the Van Nydeck and Van Tautenbergh are traced back to 878, and an unbroken line is given from Colve de Witte, Baron van Tautenbergh, who was killed in the battle of Clodius against the Dane, in 878.

Regnier Schenck, Baron van Tautenbergh, was cup bearer to Count van Julich, residing at Nydiggen castle. Theodorus, his son, became the next Baron van Tautenbergh. There was a succession of barons in this family down to Joost (or George), who in 1521 was Governor of Friesland, Groningen and Overeyssel. Fredericus, his son, the last archbishop of Utrecht, noted for his learning and many literary productions, died Aug. 25, 1580. This branch of the family became extinct in the twentieth generation, when an only son, Jacob, died when a child.

Christianus Schenck, second son of Regnier, became attached to the retinue of Count van Julich and was apparently held in high esteem by the count. Sept. 10, 1250 he was appointed, together with Marschall van Kelser and Renad van Druse, a court of justice to settle a dispute between the Count and Conrad van Hochsleden, Archbishop of Cologne. Wilhelmus was his son, and there is now in the archives of the Hague a document dated March 13, 1271, bearing his signature.

Sir Martin Schenck was an active participant in the revolution in Holland, and was drowned while conducting a night attack on the city of Nynegen in 1589. The accident was caused by the great weight of his armor. He was given a military funeral and his body deposited in the tomb of the Duke of Guelders, under directions of Prince Maurice, successor of William, Prince of Orange.

Roelof Martense Schenck, b. 1619, came to America in 1650 and settled at Flatlands, L. I., m. in 1675 Anetje Wyckoff.

Margaretta (their daughter) b. Jan. 16, 1676 at Flatlands, m. Cornelius Willemse van Couenhoven, Sept. 3, 1700, d. 1751.

Sartje (their daughter) bapt abt. 1708, m. Isaac van Deventer.

Thus showing the connection between the Schenck, van Couenhoven and van Deventer families.

## SCHENCK COAT OF ARMS.

Arms—Sable, a lion rampant, or., langued et arme. Gu. and az.

Crest—Out of a coronet, or., a demi-lion rampant, or, langued et arme. Gu. and az. Seipmacher is the authority quoted for the arms and crest of the van Nydeck branch of the family.

617. WILLIAM SMITH BARNETT was born in Yancy Co., North Carolina, and reared in East Tennessee. He was a carpenter, millwright, teacher and preacher, and spent most of his life in preaching. He m. when very young, two days before his eighteenth birthday, March 27, 1857, Martha Melvina Williams, and lived in Jefferson county, Tennessee until the Civil War. Although of a family who were Southern sympathizers, his father serving in the Confederate army, he enlisted on the other side and at once joined the federal army. This led to life-long estrangement from his father's family, which was a source of great grief to them. He was a member of the 8th Tenn. Reg., and was promoted to the rank of major. Soon after the close of the war, he and his family went west, settling at Rockford, Indiana. Later the family returned to Tennessee, where the wife died and where some of the children still live.

William S. Barnett is referred to in "War of the Rebellion", Series 1, Vol. 32, Part 2, page 295:

Organization of troops in the Department of the Ohio, Major-General John G. Foster, United States Army, Commanding, January 31, 1854. First Brigade, Col. Felix A. Reeve; 8th Tenn., Major William S. Barnett."

Children of William Smith and Martha (Williams) Barnett:

651. John William, b. Dec. 23, 1858, in Jefferson Co., Tenn.

652. Martha Lizzie, b. about 1861, m. Mr. Audrey, lives near Okla. City.

653. Mary Antoinette b. Aug. 23, 1868, in Rockford, Ind. m. Mr. Burns, lives in Chicago.

651. JOHN WILLIAM BARNETT, m. Georgiana Loftus, lives in Knoxville, Tenn.

CHILDREN:

654. Maude,

655. John William, Jr., a lawyer, graduated from State University of Tenn., with degree of A. B..

656. Dr. C. Elsa,

a physician, practicing for a while in Johnson City, then in Newport, Tenn. m. Mary Mims, of Newport, who lived only two years, leaving a son three hours old; now lives at 200 Tennessee Ave., Knoxville, Tenn.

William Smith Barnett, m. (2nd) Mary M. Parker (b. Apr. 2, 1847, d. Sept. 23, 1921) in 1869, in St. Louis, Mo. During this year he joined the Upper Iowa Conference of the Methodist Episcopal church; was ordained deacon in 1871, and elder in 1873. As pastor he served successively the following charges: Quasqueton, Raymond, Vinton, Circuit, Monmouth, Preston, Delmar, Miles and Camanche. In 1884, on account of failing health, he was placed on the superannuate list, but having recovered he was made a supernumerary in 1887, which relation he held for six years. During this

time, after leaving the pastorate, he was employed for several years in governmental positions, later becoming assistant superintendent of the Iowa Children's Home Society, at Des Moines. In 1893 the Conference again made him effective, and he continued in this relation until the session of 1899, when in broken health he finally went upon the retired list. These last six years of effective service, he was the state superintendent of the Iowa Children's Home Society, which he administered in a capable and efficient manner. After his final superannuation he was so anxious to be at work that he served for nearly a year as state superintendent of the West Virginia Children's Home Society, and for several years preached acceptably as a pastoral supply in the South. From 1899 until 1911 he lived in Dickson County, Tenn., where he was engaged in farming and fruit growing. In 1911, seeking in a mild climate relief from rheumatic troubles, he went to Lynn Haven, Florida, where he spent his remaining years. For two years he served as pastor of the Methodist Episcopal church of Lynn Haven. He was later elected to the honorary position of pastor emeritus of this church.

He was elected a trustee of the public schools of Lynn Haven, and served

in that capacity until the time of his death, November 6, 1915.

The following is an extract from the Official Journal of the Upper Iowa

Annual Conference of the M. E. Church:

"Another aged and honored veteran of the civil war and of the Conference passed from labor to reward when Major W. S. R. Burnette received his final call and his last earthly appointment. As a farmer, soldier, preacher, government officer, and superintendent, he has done a man's part in the world's work, and at last, weary in body and mind, but without any special or painful illness, he slowly and gently drifted out of the river of time into the sea of eternity. \* \* \* His educational plans were broken up by the Civil War, and all the more advanced education that he thereafter attained was the result of hard private study while engaged in active service of some kind. \* \* \* He was a man of large intellectual force and good executive ability. As members of the Conference to which he belonged 46 years, we today record our appreciation of him as a man and a brother, revere his memory because of his faithful ministerial work, gladly recognize his excellent civic and social service, and honor him for the part he played in the days of

"The funeral was held at the Lynn Haven church, where he had so acceptably served as pastor, and was described as the largest in the history of the town. The school children marched to the church in a body, preceded by the local lodge of Odd Fellows." The following is from the Lynn Haven Tribune, Nov. 18, 1915:

"The death of that aged and honored veteran, Major W. S. R. Burnette sends a wave of sorrow over the whole community, and his passing robs the world of an intellectual genius whose brilliance became dimmed solely through the burden of years \* \* \* He was a preacher, withal a humorist, at times a cynic, but to Lynn Haven, like Gladstone, a Grand Old Man."

It will be noted that he made a slight change in the spelling of his name, from Barnett to Burnette, probably on account of the estrangement from his family. Children of W. S. R. and Mary M. (Parker) Burnette:

657. James Paul

b. July 23, 1870, at Quasqueton, Iowa.

658. Lulu Octavia b. Ju

b. July 13, 1884, at Camanche, Iowa.

657. JAMES PAUL BURNETTE m. Vade Cross, of Marion, Iowa, in 1905. He started out for himself at the age of seventeen, in railroad business, lived

for a time in Chicago, is now living in Cleveland, Ohio, where he holds a position as superintendent of Motor Vehicle Equipment for the American Railway Express Co., his home is at 1657 Belle Ave., Lakewood, Ohio. They

have an adopted daughter, Eileen.

658. LULU OCTAVIA BURNETTE m. (1st) Walter Gardner Moody of Dickson Co., Tenn., June 14, 1903. In October of the same year Mr. Moody was killed in a railroad accident. m. (2nd) Nov. 18, 1915, at Lynn Haven, Fla., A. S. Peyton, an Englishman. She spent most of her life in the South until recently. Now lives in Cleveland, Ohio.

During all the years of his life following the Civil War, William Smith Barnett's family heard no word of him, until after his death. All of the remaining members of the family went West soon after the war, and he probably would not have been able to find them if he had tried. In 1921 Mrs. M. A. Killgrove, his sister, located his family through the War Department at Washington, D. C., and positively identified his picture and handwriting.

518. MARTHA McCHESNEY BARNETT m. (1st) Joel D. Butler, March, 1858, in Jonesboro, Tenn.

Their children:

659. Elisha Alexander b. 1859, lived only a few weeks. She m. (2nd) Toliver Wood, a farmer, Jan. 28, 1868, in Cocke Co., Tenn. They moved to Ray County, Mo., in 1871, where she lived the remainder of her life. She was a beautiful woman, of unusual character and personality.

- 619. EBENEZER HARVEY BARNETT, s. He never had good health. He lived with his mother until her death, and after that with different members of the family. During the later years of his life he lived in Globe, Arizona. He suffered greatly during the last two years of his life. His sister, Elizabeth Van Deventer, was with him during his last illness and at the time of his death.
- 620. MARY ADELAIDE BARNETT was reared in Washington Co., Tennessee, near Washington College, and attended two terms at Washington College, in 1865-67. In September, 1867, she went to Fort Gaines, Georgia, to attend school, where she lived with the family of Alfred H. Mathes, her cousin, remained in Georgia and Alabama, attending school and teaching until 1870, when she returned to Tennessee and spent a year teaching there. In January, 1871, she went West and joined her mother and the family in Prairie Co., Arkansas. Later the same Winter they all moved to Johnson Co., Arkansas, where she taught school at Spring Hill.

  On June 9, 1872, she was married to James Osborne Killgrove, who was born June 6, 1846, in Carroll Co., Ark. He served in the federal army in

born June 6, 1846, in Carroll Co., Ark. He served in the federal army in the Civil War in 2nd Arkansas Cavalry. He is the son of John Howell Killgrove, b. June 20, 1806, in N. C., d. Aug. 22, 1871, in Ark., and Lucinda (Seboldt) Killgrove, b. Aug. 18, 1816, d. May 7, 1902. John Howell Killgrove served in the Civil War in Co. A, 2nd Ark. Cav. After the war he went to Illinois, and then back to Ark. He was the son of Joseph and Frances Killgrove of Tennessee. Some of this family were among the Arkansas pioneers. Lucinda Seboldt was the daughter of John and Mahala (Kelly) Seboldt. John Seboldt was born in Pennsylvania, of Holland ancestry. Mahala Kelly was born in Kentucky. They removed to Tennessee, and later to Arkansas. They were the parents of twelve children.

Killgrove is an Irish name. The name may have been originally Killegrave or Killigrew. Killegrave is the name of a manor in Cornwall, where this celebrated family lived down to the time of Richard II. This means an ancient family

The coat of arms for the name spelled Killegrave is:

Arms—Argent on a chevron sable, between three pellets three bezants. Colors—Silver, black and gold.

In the fall of 1875 the Killgrove family moved to Parker Co., Texas, and in November, 1878 to Ray Co., Mo., have since lived at different points in Missouri, Kansas and Arkansas, and are now at Joplin, Mo.

On June 9, 1922, Mr. and Mrs. James O. Killgrove celebrated their golden wedding anniversary at the home of their son, R. W. Killgrove, at Pittsburg, Kansas, at which all of the children were present except the oldest son. 1 was a guest at this celebration, and had also been present at the marriage, in 1872.

Mrs. Killgrove has long been a member of the W. C. T. U., and active in church organizations.

Their children:

660. Ellsworth Llewellyn b. Mch. 16, 1873, Franklin Co., Ark., d. Aug. 19, 1874.

661. Taliaferro Elmore b. Jan. 21, 1875, Johnson Co., Ark.

662. Winona Adolphine b. Jan. 28, 1877, in Texas.

663. Osborne Elroy b. Jan. 28, 1879, Ray Co., Mo.

664. John Harvey b. Jan. 18, 1881, Ray Co., Mo., d. Feb. 4, 1903, at Gentry, Ark.

665. Albert Dorian b. Oct. 18, 1882, Ray Co., Mo., d. May 2, 1884, Excelsior Springs, Mo.

666. Roby Willard b. Aug. 28, 1884.

667. Joe Martin b. Feb. 17, 1888, d. Oct. 8, 1918, at Quantico. Va.

668. Truce Adelaide b. Feb. 21, 1891.

661. TALIAFERRO ELMORE KILLGROVE learned the printers trade and in 1892 went to Kansas City, Kansas; has since lived in Denver and in Greeley Colorado, also in Nevada, and is now in Chicago, where he is engaged in the printing business. He has fine musical talent. m. (1st) Oct. 17, 1894, in Kansas City, Kansas, Nora Alta Williams, (b. Jan. 13, 1874, in Labette Co., Kansas, daughter of Jonathan Lewis Williams. She m. (2nd) 1913, Charles V. Hardin, lives at Healdsburg, Cal.). m. (2nd) June 14, 1913, at Fallon, Nev., Mrs. Anna Shields Brown. m. (3rd) Nov. 10, 1917, at Chicago, Amelia Milner White (b. Jan. 23, 1888, at Newark, N. J., daughter of Thomas Henry and Mary H. White).

Children of Taliaferro E. and Nora Alta (Williams) Killgrove:

669. William Toliver b. Oct. 21, 1895, in Kansas City, Kansas.

670. Ralph Ebenezer b. July 15, 1897, d. Mar. 3, 1898.

671. Pearl Adelaide b. Nov. 12, 1899, 718 Nebraska Ave., Kansas City, Kans.

Children of Taliaferro E. and Amelia Milner (White) Killgrove:

672. Ethel Amelia b. Sept. 5, 1919, in Chicago.

673. Thomas Osborne b. Apr. 20, 1921, in Chicago.

669. WILLIAM TOLIVER KILLGROVE, has attained success as a musician, is a fine pianist and cornetist, a teacher of instrumental music, organist in the First Presbyterian church in Hollywood, Cal., and has acted as secretary to the pastor of this church. He enlisted in the U. S. Naval Reserves June 29, 1917, and served in Naval Reserve Band at San Pedro, Cal., being on active duty from August 17, 1917 to Mar. 4, 1919. Lives in Hollywood, Cal. m. June 9, 1919, in San Pedro, Cal., Arvilla Jean Christenson, (b. Oct. 4, 1894, at Marshfield, Wis.) daughter of Niels Marinus and Marie Christenson.

CHILD:

674. Jean Adelaide b. Oct. 5, 1920, at San Pedro, Cal.

671. PEARL ADELAIDE KILLGROVE is a stenographer, now living in San Francisco, Cal., employed by Standard Oil Co.

- WINONA ADOLPHINE KILLGROVE attended school in Marshall-662. town, Iowa, in 1894; devoted considerable time to the study of elocution and expression and began lecture work in 1905, organizing and giving recitals for the Woman's Christian Temperance Union until 1910. In April, 1910, she went to South Dakota and took up her residence on a homestead claim, which she sold in 1913. On July 23, 1913, near Ada, S. D., she was married to Walter John Hill, born at Radnage, England, and later of High Wycombe on the River Wye, who came to America in 1908. He was pastor of a Congregational church at Gann Valley, S. D. In 1920 they removed to Missouri. In 1921 he was pastor of a Methodist church at East Lynne, Mo., and is now in charge of a church at Oneida, Kansas.
  - CHILD: 675. Norvis Walter
- b. Mar. 5, 1916, at Mitchell, S. D.
- OSBORNE ELROY KILLGROVE, Nov. 5, 1901, at Wichita, Kansas, 663. m. Lottie Maybelle Heady (b. May 4, 1880, at Litchfield, Ill.) daughter of M. O. and E. E. Heady. He has been engaged as carpenter and contractor for a number of years at Rock Island, Ill., now lives at Wichita, Kansas. It has been said of him, "When he makes up his mind that a thing is right, that thing he will do regardless of consequences.

676. b. Sept. 11, 1902, at Wichita, Kansas. Oliver Maurice

677. Chester Samuel b. Feb. 13, 1905, at Van Buren, Ark., d. Apr. 11, 1925, in Oregon.

b. Dec. 23, 1907 at North Venice (Madison) 678. Elvira Adelaide Ill.

b. Apr. 11, 1910,\at Roseville, Ill. 679. Herbert Elroy

680. Ruth Maybelle b. Aug. 10, 1914, \at Taylor Ridge, Ill.

681. Lois Vivian b. Apr. 16, 1917, at Rock Island, Ill.

- 676. OLIVER MAURICE KILLGROVE has been engaged in military service, first with the U. S. Marines, 1919 to 1922, later in the Navy; a part of the time he was stationed in California, with Co. D, 3 Marine Barracks, Mare Island. m. Ada King, in Detroit, Mich., in 1924.
- 666. ROBY WILLARD KILLGROVE, Dec. 30, 1909, m. Clara Belle Reed (b. May 5, 1885, at Bevier, Macon Co., Mo.) daughter of D. J. and D. A. Reed. He was engaged in railroad work and lived at Pittsburg, Kansas, for a number of years. June 1, 1923, they moved to Cleveland, Ohio, where he is in the employ of the American Railway Express Co., and where he has recently built a new home.

#### CHILDREN:

- 682. b. Sept. 3, 1910, at Pittsburg, Kans., d. same day, not named. 683. Louis James b. July 20, 1911, at Fort Smith, Ark. 684. Clara Belle b. July 16, 1913, at Arkoma, Okla. b. Aug. 18, 1915, at Pittsburg, Kansas. b. Sept. 9, 1916, at Pittsburg, Kansas. b. Nov. 15, 1918, at Pittsburg, Kansas. Mary Ethel Ruth Winona . 685.
- 686. 687. Mildred Mav
- b. June 11, 1920, at Pittsburg, Kansas. 688. Joe Darrell
- 689. Helen Delphine b. Dec. 30, 1921, at Pittsburg, Kansas.
- 667. JOE MARTIN KILLGROVE was a contract lather. He developed remarkable musical talent. He received two medals in vocal contests, also two in oratorical contests. His voice had a sympathetic quality that touched hearts and a melody that attracted attention wherever it was heard. His work in church choirs, in solos, in concert quartettes and in many other places brought him friends and honors.

On June 23, 1918, he left his home at Russellville, Ark., to enter the service of the United States in the World War, went to Paris Island, S. C., and enlisted in the Marine Corps, Co. 212, where he remained two months, and while there won a medal as expert rifleman. He was then sent to Utica, N. Y., to a machine gun school, and in one month was prepared to fill the place of instructor. About the end of September, he was sent with an overseas company to a Naval training station at Quantico, Va., where he was in machine gun school, overseas section; there he contracted Spanish Influenza, followed by pneumonia, and died, October 8, 1918. He was in United States military service from July 1 to October 8, 1918.

TRUCE ADELAIDE KILLGROVE, in April, 1912, went to South Da-668. kota and took up a homestead near that of her sister, Winona. On Oct. 12, 1913, she married (1st) Elmer Benjamin Wilber (b. Dec. 22, 1884), a ranchman near Bixby, S. D.

CHILDREN:

James Albert Taliaferro Elmore b. Nov. 18, 1915, at Bixby, S. D. 690.

691.

Taliaferro Elmore b. May 3, 1917, at Faith, S. D. Jo Martina Adelaide b. July 10, 1919, at Mobridge, S. D. Truce Adelaide m. (2nd) Charles Richard Hathaway, April 28, 1921. CHILD:

693. Martin Watson b. Mar. 1, 1922. She now lives in Kansas.

ALLEN FOY BARNETT m. Rebecca Adeline Ely Aug. 11, 1872, in Johnson Co., Ark. They went to Texas about 1873, where they lived several years, going later to Arizona, and living for a number of years, near Globe. They lived in Portland, Oregon, for several years, and then in Los Angeles, Cal.

CHILDREN:

694. Josephus Raleigh b. June 2, 1873, in Franklin Co., Ark.

695. Ь. 1875. d. in infancy. Christiana

b. Feb. 12, 1877, in Erath Co., Texas. 696. America Maude

9, 1879, in Erath Co., Texas. 697. Aldine Foy b. Oct.

7, 1886. 698. b. Feb. Jesse Warren

b. May 14, 1893. 699. Dessie Ione

694. JOSEPHUS RALEIGH BARNETT m. Feb. 27, 1895 in Safford, Arizona, Minnie Allen, of Temple, Ariz. Now live at Wickenburg, Arizona. CHILDREN:

Ь. 1897.

700. Nellie Maude a teacher.

701. Lee Aubrey 702. Josephus Wayland

703. Thomas Foy

AMERICA MAUDE BARNETT m. Dr. Maurice E. Brenner at Solomonville, Arizona, Feb. 13, 1895; now live in Portland, Oregon. CHILDREN:

704. b. Nov. 21, 1895, in Arizona. Bruce Artem

b. Sept. 705. 5, 1898, in Arizona, d. June 30, 1912. Eric and

b. Sept. 5, 1898, in Arizona. 706. Edley, twins

Laurence Alvin b. Jan. 16, 1900, in Arizona. 707.

708. b. Mch. 6, 1902, in Arizona, d. Apr. 19, 1902. Ellen

709. Morriss b. July 16, 1903, in Arizona, d. Jan. 6, 1916.

710. Maude Eunice b. Mch. 29, 1907, in Arizona, d. Mch. 30, 1908.

b. Jan. 17, 1909, in Arizona. 711. Earl Wayne

712. Daisy Cochise b. Mch. 2, 1912, in Arizona.

b. June 15, 1917, in Arizona. 713. Lois Junia

BRUCE ARTEM BRENNER served in the World War and was wounded in action; lives in Portland, Oregon, and is now with the Fire Department. 706. EDLEY BRENNER m. Mirl Maude Freeman, Feb. 20, 1918; is a dentist; is now in Los Angeles, Cal.

CHILD:

- 714. James Edley b. Sept. 19, 1920.
- 707. LAURENCE ALVIN BRENNER lost his right arm by accident when he was 13 years of age.
- 697. ALDINE FOY BARNETT m. Feb. 4, 1902, in Safford, Ariz., Dora W. Jones (b. May 24, 1885 in Liveoak Co., Texas). This was an elopement, the ceremony being performed by Rev. Columbus Wardlaw, a Baptist minister. He is a well drilling contractor; lives at Chandler, Ariz.

  CHILDREN:

715. Rebecca May b. Aug. 14, 1903.

- 716. Ruby Esther b. July 7, 1905, married in 1923.
- 717. Pearl Marguerite
   b. Jan. 26, 1908.

   718. Lola Blanche
   b. Nov. 2, 1909.

   719. Russell Paxton
   b. Dec. 6, 1913.
- 720. Opal Louise b. Jan. 27, 1922. b. Mar. 20, 1925.
- 698. JESSE WARREN BARNETT m. at Safford, Ariz., Sept. 14, 1907, Jane Elizabeth Kincaid (b. in Globe, Ariz. Mch. 11, 1891). Their present address is 3923 73rd St., S. E., Portland, Oregon. He is a carpenter.

  CHILDREN:
  - 721. Allen Fisher b. Sept. 6, 1908, at Safford, Ariz.
  - 722. Bernice Catherine b. Aug. 25, 1911, at Bowie, Ariz.
  - 723. Dorothy May b. Sept. 25, 1913, at Los Angeles, Calif.
  - 724. A boy b. Jan. 20, 1918, at Phoenix, Ariz., d. same day.
  - 725. Winona b. Feb. 17, 1920, at Portland, Oregon.
- 699. DESSIE IONE BARNETT m. July 23, 1910, at Safford, Ariz., William Lee Nix, her cousin (b. May 1, 1891, in Texas). They now live in San Francisco, California.

CHILDREN:

- 726. Martha Leone b. 1922.
- 727. Alice
- 622. JOSEPHA RACHEL BARNETT was born in Greene Co., Tennessee. She became a school teacher, and developed a strong mentality. She accompanied her mother and brother to Texas in 1875, afterward going to Ray Co., Mo., where she lived with her sister, Martha M. Wood. Later she returned to Texas, where she married Joseph G. Tooke, in Llano County, Nov. 15, 1883. She lived only four years after her marriage, and died Jan. 29, 1888. Her husband died June 11, 1896, leaving their two small children orphans. They were left in the care of their uncle, Harvey Barnett, who, in the fall of the same year, brought them to Missouri, to the home of his sister, Elizabeth A. Van Deventer, and later took the daughter, Eula, to Arizona, where she lived in the family of her uncle, Allen Foy Barnett.

CHILDREN:

- 728. Eula McChesney
   729. Joseph Harvey
   b. July 1, 1885.
   b. Dec. 31, 1887.
- 728. EULA McCHESNEY TOOKE m. William M. Stephens Oct. 16, 1904, in Arizona. They now live in Portland, Oregon.
  - CHILDREN:
    730. Willie Marian b. July 26, 1905, in Arizona.
  - 731. Eula Malinda b. Oct. 26, 1907, in Arizona, d. 1924.
  - 732. Gordon Van Dyke b. Aug. 25, 1909, in Arizona. 733. Norman Lloyd b. Dec. 18, 1911, in Arizona.
  - 734. Lane Conley b. May 20, 1918, in Portland, Oregon.

- JOSEPH HARVEY TOOKE m. (1st) Mabel Hovey, a second cousin; has one child (No. 639) Argie Pearl. He has lived in Arizona, in Portland, Oregon, and is now in Los Angeles, Cal., at 119 N. Olive St. m. (2nd) Mrs. Louise Whorton (b. Mar. 18, 1887, in Richmond, Va.), Jan. 29, 1925, Rev. Bob Shuler officiating.
- RACHEL MATHES b. Apr. 10, 1811, in East Tenn., m. Dec. 23, 1828, 332. Thomas Rodgers (b. July 10, 1804), son of William Rodgers, who died Jan. 30, 1850. Thomas Rodgers and their son, Alexander Mathes Rodgers died in Tenn., and Rachel removed to Missouri in 1854 with five of their children, settling in Cooper Co., where she died Oct. 9, 1856. The oldest daughter remained in Tenn.

- 735. Loretta Isabella b. Dec. 27, 1829, d. Jan. 21, 1858, in Tenn. b. Nov. 10, 1832, d. Nov. 7, 1919, in Mo. b. Feb. 18, 1835, d. Mch. 8, 1913, in Mo. 736. William Harvey 737.
- Susannah Frances b. July 27, 1837, d. Nov. 15, 1862, in Mo. 738. Nancy Ann

b. Dec. 18, 1839. 739. Mary Jane

- b. Mch. 20, 1842, d. Aug. 11, 1844. 740. Alexander Mathes
- b. Feb. 15, 1845, d. Jan. 21, 1858. 741. Robert Allen
- 735. LORETTA ISABELLA RODGERS m. David Stewart Moore, Oct. 15, 1848, in Tenn. She died in Tenn. Jan. 21, 1858, on the same day that her younger brother, Robert Allen, died in Mo. Her husband married a second time, and moved to Missouri in 1858, taking the children with him.

CHILDREN:

- b. Feb. 25, 1850, in Washington Co., Tenn. 742. Marietta
- 743. John Emmett b. July 26, 1851. b. Feb. 25, 1853. 744. David Alexander
- 745. William b. 1855, d. 1865.
- MARIETTA MOORE came to Cooper County, Mo., with her father, m. 742. July 26, 1865, William De Witt (b. July 28, 1843, d. Mar. 26, 1906). They went to Pike County, Ill., for awhile, coming back to Missouri in 1866 and settling in Henry County, thirteen miles from Clinton, where Mrs. DeWitt has lived some forty years on the same farm. They had a family of eleven children, seven of whom are now living. Mrs. DeWitt also reared a granddaughter, Marietta Cunningham. On June 15, 1924, a family reunion was held at the old home, at which all of the children and the families of some of them were present. I had the pleasure at this time of being seated at dinner with the six big sons of this little mother. Her brother David Alexander Moore and his wife, who live near, were also present.

Children of William and Marietta (Moore) DeWitt:

- 19, 1866, in Ill., d. Nov. 1900. b. May 746. Sarah Jane
- b. Mar. 747. 30, 1868. James Madison
  - 748. b. May 29, 1870, d. May 20, 1910. Charles Curtis
  - 17, 1872. 749. Mary Eveline b. Sept.
  - 27, 1874. b. Sept. 750. George Francis
  - b. Mar. 2, 1876. s. 751. William Harvey
  - b. Nov. 22, 1879, d. 1883. 752. John Henry
  - 753. Harry Melvin b. July 20, 1883.
  - 25, 1886. 754. b. Aug. Benjamin Edward 3, 1890. 755. b. Mar. Clyde
  - 756. Ralph Leonidas b. Jan. 23, 1893, d.Apr. 19, 1912.
- 746. SARAH JANE DE WITT m. Thomas R. Cunningham, Oct. 29, 1885. CHILDREN:
  - 757. Bertha
  - was in Goldfield, Nev., during World War. 758. William Thomas
  - 759. Marietta.

BERTHA CUNNINGHAM m. Henry Long, July 5, 1903, died in Colorado.

CHILDREN:

760. Thelma

761. Pansy, m.

PANSY CUNNINGHAM m. Henry Champlin.

CHILD:

762. Glen Harold.

759. MARIETTA CUNNINGHAM was a teacher, went to Idaho in 1909, and taught school in Pocatello, Driggs and Soda Springs, Idaho. m. Robert Franklin Kirkpatrick, June 3, 1912. They live in Eaton, Colo.

JAMES MADISON DE WITT m. Lillie Mae Royce, Sept. 19, 1897, 747. She d. Sept. 10, 1901. He has lived in Independence, Kansas, for some years, spends part of the time in Kansas City.

CHILDREN:

763. Mary Frances b. June 30, 1898, in Elk Co., Kansas.

b. Mar. 25, 1900, lives in Howard, Kansas. 764. Leroy

763. MARY FRANCES DE WITT, m. Dec. 19, 1917, Benjamin Joseph Morris (b. Sept. 23, 1894) of Valencia, Kansas; now live near Topeka, Kansas. CHILDREN:

b. Nov. 14, 1918, in Elk Co., Kansas. 765. Ray Benjamin

b. Feb. 28, 1921, in Leavenworth Co., Kans. 766. Leroy Henry

CHARLES CURTIS DE WITT, m. Josie Condon, Dec. 24, 1900. They went to California, where Josie De Witt now lives. CHILDREN:

767. Josephine b. Sept. 1901.

768. Hazel

769. Dilworth

- MARY EVALINE DE WITT, m. May 15, 1895, Augustus Herman Peters (b. Aug. 11, 1866). They live in Henry County, Mo.
  - 770.
  - 771.
  - Katherine Rosa Marieb. Mar. 20, 1896, d. Dec. 1, 1905. Eva Loretta b. Apr. 15, 1898, d. Dec. 28, 1899. Augusta Amberlow b. Sept. 11, 1899, is teaching school at Butler, 772. Mo.
  - b. Jan. 16, 1901. 773. Earnest William
  - 774. Eastman Karl
  - b. Aug. 1, 1906. b. Feb. 10, 1909. 775. Hester Alvenia
- 76. Gloria Luella b. Aug. 31, 1911.
  GEORGE FRANCIS DE WITT m. Edna Requa. They live at Butler, Mo.; have no children. He is a farmer.
- HARRY MELVIN DE WITT, Jan. 2, 1906, m. Della Fletcher (b. Jan. 17, 1883). He is in mercantile business, at Deepwater, Mo. CHILD:

777. Vera Darline b. July 29, 1907.

BENJAMIN EDWARD DE WITT, m. Florida May Moreland (b. Feb. 10, 1890).

CHILDREN:

b. Dec. 25, 1910. 778. Lulu Isabella 779. Lillie Estel

b. July 15, 1917.
b. July 5, 1922, d. Sept. 18, 1923. William Thomas

CLYDE DEWITT, m. Daisy Gooding Chroninger, Sept. 6, 1911. They have lived in Kansas City for several years, at 5107 E. 12th St. He is in the laundry business. They have no children. Mrs. DeWitt has a daughter and son by former marriage. Dorothy Dawn and Harold Chroninger. Dorothy Dawn Chroninger m. Ralph Lee Brewer, Feb. 4, 1925.

- 743. JOHN EMMETT MOORE married and had two children; lived in Waxahatchie, Texas. He was reported to have started to Minnesota many years ago, but the report has not been verified. The family do not know his present whereabouts.
- 744. DAVID ALEXANDER MOORE m. July 31, 1879, Martha Gray (b. Jan. 7, 1848) lives in Roseland, Mo. CHILDREN:
  - 781. John Dell, b. July 1, 1880. 782. James Alpha, b. June 15, 1883.
- 781. JOHN DELL MOORE, m. (1st) Ruth Stevens; (2nd) in 1916, Charlotte Stewart (b. 1898); lives in Johnson Co., Mo., at Chilhowee. Children of John Dell and Ruth (Stevens) Moore:
  - 783. Flora Pearl
  - 784. Carl LeWalls.
- 782. JAMES ALPHA MOORE, m. Ella Gertrude Jones. They live in Johnson Co., Mo., near Leeton, Rt. No. 16.
  - 785. Lucille, b. Sept. 11, 1906.
  - 786. Roy.
  - 787. Johnson.
  - 788. James.
  - 789. Marian.
- 736. WILLIAM HARVEY RODGERS, m. May 13, 1855, Adeline Stephens (b. 1835, d. March 22, 1914), a sister of Erastus L. Stephens, who married Nancy Ann Rodgers, a sister of William Harvey Rodgers. He settled in Pettis County in 1859 (where he lived until his death in 1919, at the age of 87, leaving 4 children living, 13 grand-children and 6 great-grand-children. He was a Baptist minister for more than fifty years.

The following extract is quoted from History of Pettis Co., Mo., 1882, p. 1094 (Flat Creek Twp.):

--- -- ------

#### W. H. RODGERS.

W. H. RODGERS was born in Washington, Co., Tenn. in 1832, emigrated to Missouri in 1852, having gone to New Orleans, then back to Evansville, Ind., where he was taken sick, but came on to Missouri and landed at Booneville in the fall of 1852. After his recovery he went to Osceola, at which place an uncle of his lived, where he remained until the following March, 1853, when he returned to Cooper County. In the year 1854 he returned to Tenn. and brought his mother, brother and sisters, his mother being a widow. She was 45 years old at the time of coming. She died in 1856 and was buried in Cooper Co. In his father's family there were seven children.

Mr. Rodgers married in 1855, Adaline Stephens, of Cooper Co. Her father was a native of S. C. and her mother of Va. There were 9 children in the family, 8 of whom are still living. Mrs. Rodgers was born in 1835 and was 20 years old at the time

of her marriage.

Mr. and Mrs. Rodgers have had 11 children born to them, 5 of whom are living, 3 sons and 2 daughters. The eldest son is a mute and is attending school at Fulton, Callaway Co., and will finish his education this year.

Mr. Rodgers and family settled in Pettis Co. in 1859. He entered 120 acres in Flat Creek Township, at 75 cents per acre. He owns at the present time 360 acres.

Mr. Rodgers has been connected with the Baptist denomination

for a number of years and is now pastor of four congregations. He was licensed as an exhorter in the year 1868 by the Flat Creek church, and regularly ordained as a minister by the order of the same church, in 1870, and has worked arduously as a minister of the gospel ever since that time. He has solemnized 68 marriages during his ministerial work. Although a farmer and having a great deal of hard labor to perform, yet he is ever found at his post in the work of the Master. He is an ambitious and an honorable man, much esteemed by all who know him.

Children of William Harvey and Adaline (Stephens) Rodgers:

790. Thomas O.,

791. Louisa F.,

792. James A., b. Dec. 22, 1857.b. July 18, 1864.b. Feb. 8, 1866, lives at Baxter Springs, Kansas.

793. William W., b. April 17, 1868, lives at 670 E. 16th St., Sedalia, Missouri.

794. Laura, b. Feb. 18, 1870, m. John Youse, lives 8 miles south of Sedalia, on old home place.

- 790. THOMAS O. RODGERS is a mute, resulting from Scarlet Fever; was educated at the school for deaf and and dumb at Fulton; married a mute, their two children are normal. They live 8 miles west of Sedalia.
- 794. LAURA RODGERS, m. John Youse, lives at old Rodgers home, 8 miles south of Sedalia.
- SUSANNAH FRANCES RODGERS, m. May 3, 1853, in Tenn., Willi-737. am Dawson Yarber (d. March 1898). They had 12 children, only three of whom are living.

CHILDREN:

795. Isabella,

Virginia Frances, b. March 18, 1866. 796.

797. Annis,

798. James Matt,

- ISABELLA YARBER, m. Green Campbell. She died when about forty years of age. They had several children; all have left Missouri.
- VIRGINIA FRANCES YARBER, m. Nov. 6, 1884 Richard Allen Bradley 796. (b. Apr. 27, 1862) live on a farm near Windsor, Mo., Rt. 17. CHILDREN:

799. Jesse Gray, twin

800. Bessie May, twin, b. Dec. 4, 1885.

Charles Webster, b. June 10, 1887, m. Jan. 5, 1910. 801.

802. Ollie Clay, b. Apr. 26, 1889, m. Sept. 5, 1910.

803. Earl, twin

804. b. Aug. 10, 1891. Pearl, twin,

805. John Newton, twinb. Oct. 26, 1893. m, Feb. 25, 1922, Opal Ella Wilson

806. James Jasper, twin,b. Oct. 26, 1893. m, Mar. 14, 1917.

807. b. Feb. 17, 1896, was in World War, now in U. S. George Vest, postal service; lives with his mother.

- JESSE GRAY BRADLEY, m. Jan. 19, 1900. 799.
- BESSIE MAY BRADLEY, m. Apr. 19, 1905, Charles Irl Gladfelter (b. Dec. 29, 1883.

CHILD:

808. b. Sept. 16, 1912. Irl Allen,

- ANNIS YARBER, m. Peyton Anthony; lives at 524 E. Missouri Ave., St. Joseph, Mo.
- 798, JAMES M. YARBER, lives in Coffeyville, Kansas.

738. NANCY ANN RODGERS, m. May 14, 1855, in Mo. Erastus L. Stephens, brother of Adaline Stephens, who married William Harvey Rodgers, her brother.

CHILDREN:

809. Rachel Matilda, m. Mr. Montgomery, lives at Malta Bend, Mo.

810. Louisa,

m. Mr. Cline, lives at Metz, Mo., no children.

811. William J., lives at Walker, Mo., no children.

MARY JANE RODGERS, m. Dec. 17, 1854, in Mo., James Madison Stephens, second cousin of Gov. Lon V. Stephens of Mo. They moved to California, where she died in 1914. The family were still living at Woodland, Cal., the last information we have. They had a family of 12 children. CHILDREN:

812. Joseph Basil Alexander,

b. March 1, 1856, d. Feb. 13, 1858.

813. Sarah Eliza Jane, b. Nov. 15, 1857.

814. Joseph Basil

Alexander, (2nd), b. July 17, 1859, d. July 16, 1860.

815. Elizabeth Ann Maybelle,

b. Dec. 6, 1860.

816. William Leven

Madison

b. May 4, 1862.

817. Mary G. L., b. Dec. 30, 1863.

818. Nancy Alice, b. Aug. 28, 1865.

Hannah Eva. 819.

820. Louis,

821. Sterling,

822. Lena,

EBENEZER SMITH MATHES, b. Oct. 3, 1813, m. (1st) Euphrasie Adelaide McKee, (b. 1814, d. Jan. 4, 1857) a woman of strict Puritan principles. m. (2nd) Mary Ann Jordon (d. 1886) who was related to the Doak family. Franklin Academy was built on land owned by her father. E. S. Mathes was a farmer and mill owner. He owned a farm near Washington College, on which he built a brick house, a few hundred yards from the College, in 1850, which house is now owned and occupied by his descendants. He sold a part of this farm at one time and moved down on Nolachucky river, where he was engaged in saw mill business. Neither he nor the family had good health at that place, and he had an attack of fever which came near proving fatal, so that he bought back a part of his old farm, including the brick house, and moved back to the old place some time prior to 1882, and turned his attention to farming, having no mills except a bone mill for manufacturing fertilizer.

Children of Ebenezer Smith and Euphrasie Adelaide (McKee) Mathes:

823. Seraphine, d. at the age of 3 years.

John Woodville, 824. b. April, 1844, d. June 23, 1884.

825. McFarland Meb. Apr. 29, 1850, d. Nov. 13, 1897, 5 a. m. lancthan,

Alexander Perry, b. May 12, 1854, d. Jan. 15, 1919. 826. Children of Ebenezer Smith and Mary Ann (Jordon) Mathes:

b. May 7, 1859, d. June 10, 1859. 827. Charles,

828. Joseph Rolla, b. 1862, d. 1883, m. Anna Moore, no children.

829. b. 1864, m. John Phillip Wells, lived at Paint Rock, Mary Adelaide, · ... , N. C. and at Asheville, N. C., d. Oct. 2, 1919; no . John H children.

Mallie Eliza, 830. b. Apr. 14, 1866, d. June 8, 1880.

b. Aug. 21, 1867, d. Aug. 26, 1868. 831. D. E.,

- 824. JOHN WOODVILLE MATHES was a lawyer and in the lumber business; lived at Greenville, Tenn, served in U. S. army in the Civil War; m. Eliza Jane Cassandra Jordon (b. Jan. 22, 1838, d. Mch. 10, 1885). CHILDREN:
  - 832. Effie Dean, b. Oct. 20, 1867. b. Mch. 23, 1870. 833. Samuel Rhea,
  - Frank Smith, 834. b. Mch. 22, 1872, d. 1889.
  - b. Jan. 10, 1875, single, lives at Plantersville, Ala. 835. Edgar Neill, 836. Harry Woodville, b. Nov. 1, 1877, d. Sept. 6, 1911, in Memphis, Tenn.
  - b. Aug. 2, 1879, d. Oct. 29, 1879. 837. John Elmer,
  - 838. Charles Earl, twinsb. Aug. 2, 1879.
- 832. EFFIE DEAN MATHES, m. Daniel David Arnold, (b. Nov. 25, 1867) a lumberman, Apr. 17, 1887. They live at Fayette, Ala. CHILDREN:
  - 839. Roma Lee, b. Nov. 21, 1888.
  - 840. Nellie Clare. b. Oct. 8, 1890; is a milliner.
  - 841. Frank Buford, b. Sept. 12, 1892; married, has one child.
  - 842. Joe Mull, b. June 1, 1894; single, lives at Brasfield, Ark.
  - 843. Bessie Rhea, b. Oct. 24, 1896, d. Oct. 30, 1896.
  - 844. Mae Nita, b. May 20, 1898; a teacher.
  - 845. Emma Blanche, b. Sept. 4, 1900; a clerk.
  - 846. Julia Lucile,
- b. Dec. 6, 1905.
- 839. ROMA LEE ARNOLD, m. Edward Cleveland Fulford, Jan. 1, 1911, at Plantersville, Ala. He d. at Patton, Ala., May 20, 1918. CHILDREN:
  - Nellie Geneva, 847. b. Jan. 7, 1912.
  - 848. Edward Cleveland, b. Apr. 17, 1914.
  - 849. Joe Arnold,
- b. July 5, 1917.
- 841. FRANK BUFORD ARNOLD, m. Lizzie Aycock, March 12, 1915. CHILDREN:
  - 850. Frank Buford, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1915.
- 833. SAMUEL RHEA MATHES, m. Kathleen Hozier, Nov. 28, 1896. CHILDREN:
  - 851. b. Nov. 19, 1898. Rosalie,
  - 852.
  - Hazel Marguerite, b. Jan. 7, 1902. Roberta Ollie Mayb. Sept. 7, 1905. 853.
  - 854. Samuel Rhea, Jr., b. Mch. 25, 1908.
  - 855. b. Sept. 17, 1913. Eleanor Jane,
- 834. FRANK SMITH MATHES, m. Mollie Cobb, 1889, in Texas, living only three months afterward, d. in Marshall, Texas.
- 825. McFARLAND MELANCTHAN MATHES, b. April 29, 1850, in the brick house built by his father, near Washington College, while the house was being built and before it was completed, and died Nov. 13, 1897, in the same house where he was born. He was a farmer and miller, and lived for several years on the Nolachucky river, where he had charge of the Mathes mill. In August, 1886, he moved back to the brick house to take care of his father. He rebuilt the front wall of the house about 1889, as it had bulged and made the rebuilding necessary. Not being able to get the same kind of brick, he tore down an ell of the building and used the brick in this wall. The house is located near the foot of the hill on what is now the Memphis to Bristol highway. He was postmaster of the Washington College postoffice from 1888 to 1897.

He was an elder in Salem church from March 17, 1882 to 1897, thus making four generations of the Mathes family who served, in unbroken succession, from the organization of the church in 1870, and it was now, for the first time, without a member of that family in the eldership. His funeral was the first held in the new church building, erected in 1897. He was buried

in old Salem cemetery, where sleep four generations of his kindred.

He m. June 25, 1874, Leonora Ruble (b. Apr. 30, 1854, d. June 25, 1921), daughter of Henry Hunter and Elizabeth Jane (West) Ruble. The marriage took place at Conkling, in the home of her grandfather, Edward West, with whom she had made her home since she was two years old. Rev. William B. Rankin officiated. These two lived out their lives in the old home, she, although physically frail and for many years a great sufferer, outliving her husband by almost a quarter of a century. She was highly esteemed for her many admirable qualities. It has been said of her that she had never been known to say a harmful thing of anyone, and that she found her chief joy in helping others. At her death it was said: "One of the last landmarks has been removed. The last one in the community bearing the name of 'Mathes' is gone, where once lived so many of that name." She died on the fortyseventh anniversary of their marriage.

# LINEAGE OF LEONORA RUBLE MATHES.

- MATHIAS RUBLE, born in Germany, probably Bavaria, emigrated to America and settled in Pennsylvania. His son:
- JOHN RUBLE, b. in Pennsylvania. His son:
- c. HENRY E. RUBLE, b. June 6, 1797, in Washington Co., Tenn., m. July 27, 1825, Phebe Ann Hunter (b. Dec. 8, 1796, d. Aug. 9, 1876) daughter of Jacob Hunter. He died Dec. 2, 1868.

### CHILDREN:

b. Apr. 10, 1826, d. Dec. 23, 1843. Elvira b. June 23, 1828, d. June 9, 1890.b. Nov. 15, 1830, d. May 19, 1915. Henry Hunter Martha Melvina b. June 5, 1833, d. Aug. 17, 1833. Tesse b. Aug. 12, 1834, d. Dec. 24, 1843.b. Feb. 24, 1837. David

Mary Ann

HENRY HUNTER RUBLE, b. in Washington Co., Tenn., educated at Washington College and became a successful farmer. Sept. 14, 1849 m. Elizabeth Jane West (b. May 26, 1827, d. Aug. 10, 1893) daughter of Edward West.

#### CHILDREN:

Ferdinand m. Madie Tyler. m. Maggie Beaslev. Dr. Robert

m. (1st) Wm. McKee; (2nd) Ed Phillips Phebie

b. Apr. 30, 1854, m. McFarland Melancthan Mathes, Leonora d. June 25, 1921.

Edwin E. b. Aug. 17, 1857, m. Dora A. Reed.

Nannie d. young. Mary d. young.

m. Josephine Thompson. David

Samuel d. young.

m. Tom Thompson. Lizzie

Samuel d. young.

# WEST LINEAGE.

EDWARD WEST (1st) b. in London, England, came to America with his only brother and settled in Virginia, m. a Miss Oliphant of English parentage. At the close of the Revolutionary War he and his family removed to Greene Co.

His son: EDWARD WEST (2nd) b. Oct. 29, 1768, came to Greene Co. when a young man, m. (1st) Miss Stanfield; had one son, Thomas, whose descendants live in Grainger Co. m. (2nd) Elizabeth Humphrey, daughter of Richard Humphrey, 1793. Her mother was a Hamilton. The Humphreys and Hamiltons were originally from England. Edward West (2nd) came to Washington Co., Tenn., in 1808, and bought the West home on Nolachucky.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth (Humphrey) West:

```
Samuel
Edward (3rd)
Humphrey
Mark
Robert
Joseph
Anna Clark
```

Elizabeth EDWARD WEST (3rd) in 1824 m. Isabelle Rankin (b. Apr. 23, 1806, d. Feb. 24, 1883).

b. Oct. 15, 1795, d. Dec. 29, 1880.

b. May 26, 1827, d. Aug. 10, 1893, m. Henry Hunter

Ruble.

CHILDREN: Elizabeth Jane

```
b. Feb. 5, 1829, d. Jan. 25, 1904.
David Rankin
Edward H. (4th)
                          b. Dec. 16, 1831, d. Oct. 10, 1913.
                          b. Mch. 16, 1833, d. Nov. 21, 1873.b. May 26, 1836, d. Sept. 5, 1843.
Tohn
Mary Adelaide
Samuel
```

b. Oct. 6, 1838, d. Dec. 27, 1863.
b. Dec. 6, 1840, d. Sept. 5, 1843.
b. July 25, 1843, d. July 23, 1875.
b. Sept. 9, 1846. Robert I. Nancy Isabelle James Alexander

ELIZABETH JANE WEST. (See Ruble Lineage p. 71.) DAVID RANKIN WEST, m. Josephine Waddell.

CHILDREN:

Delia Belle

Walter

DELIA BELLE WEST m. John W. Keener.

CHILDREN:

John Rankin Keener b. 1908. WALTER WEST m. Fannie Walters.

CHILDREN:

Louise Beatrice Lillian John Gordon Edgar Roten

EDWARD H. WEST m. Eveline Telford. NANCY ISABELLE WEST m. Mr. Russell.

CHILD:

Samuel

JAMES ALEXANDER WEST m. (1st) Emma Glaze. CHILDREN:

Blaine

Belle

m. Mr. Woods, has two sons.

JAMES ALEXANDER WEST m. (2nd) Georgia Morrison.

CHILDREN:

A son

A son

James Alexander, Ir., died in France during World War.

A daughter, deceased.

BLAINE WEST m. N. B. Remine, of Limestone, who moved to Bristol, Tenn., and published the "Bristol Courier."

CHILDREN:

Clarence

Edward

Children of McFarland Melancthan and Leonora (Ruble) Mathes:

Neoma Bertie

b. Sept. 17, 1876.

857. Mamie Alexandra b. Nov. 26, 1880. 858. Newton Willoughby b. Aug. 8, 1883.

NEOMA BERTIE MATHES m. Jerome Eaton Miller (b. Sept. 25, 1873), Dec. 25, 1901, in Salem church, Rev. James M. Walton officiating. Jerome E. Miller graduated from Washington College in 1897. He is in mercantile business at Washington College. He is an elder in Salem church and superintendent of the Sunday school; is one of the trustees of the church and also of the college, and is a Mason. He is the son of James Madison Miller (b. Sept. 3, 1846, d. May 6, 1924) and Selina Eva (Broyles) Miller (b. May 14, 1852, d. Dec. 11, 1923), who were married Dec. 28, 1869.

Mr. and Mrs. Jerome E. Miller and family live in the old E. S. Mathes house, built in 1850.

CHILDREN:

b. Dec. 9, 1902, 2 A. M., at Pilot Hill, Tenn. 859. Loeta Beatrice

860.

Thelma Estella b. Jan. 31, 1906, at Washington College, Tenn. Clarence Alexander b. Oct. 6, 1907, at Washington College, Tenn.

LOETA BEATRICE MATHES m. William McKinley Campbell, Jan. 28, 1920, in Chattanooga, Tenn., Rev. John W. Bauchman officiating. CHILD:

862. Eleanor Irene, b. Nov. 12, 1920, in Chattanooga, Tenn.

THELMA ESTELLA MILLER m. Samuel Alton Miller (b. May 20, 860. 1902), Nov. 19, 1922, at Erwin, Tenn.

CHILDREN:

863. Mildred Helen b. July 17, 1923.

b. Nov. 25, 1924. 864. Robert Everette

MAMIE ALEXANDRA MATHES m. George H. Gordon, Oct. 4, 1905. They live in Princeton, California.

CHILD:

865. George Alvin b. Oct. 18, 1915.

NEWTON WILLOUGHBY MATHES m. Hattie Jean Brown, Oct. 3, 1911. He is engaged in railroad business, has been connected with the Southern R. R. Co. for some nineteen years, and at present holds the position of General Traffic Agent. He lives in St. Louis, Mo.

CHILD:

866. Newton Willoughby, Jr., b. Aug. 27, 1912.

ALEXANDER PERRY MATHES was in mercantile business in Jonesboro, Tenn., and later was manager of Jonesboro Yarn Mills, engaged in the manufacture of cotton varn. He was the fourth Alexander Mathes at Washington College. He was an elder in the second Presbyterian church at Jonesboro. m. Annie Amelia Febuary, Nov. 27, 1889.

CHILDREN:

867. Maud Euphrasia b. Sept. 18, 1890. b. Aug. 29, 1892. 868. Nelle Virginia b. May 28, 1895. 869. James Alexander b. Mch. 3, 1901.b. Nov. 23, 1903. 870. Paul Stuart 871. Annie Louise

b. June 19, 1908. 872. Margaret Elizabeth

867. MAUD EUPHRASIA MATHES graduated at Peabody Normal School at Nashville, Tenn., 1910, m. Thomas Harris Meek, M. A., B. A. Vanderbilt University, 1910, of Martin, Tenn., July 20, 1911. Mr. Meek d. Feb. 22, 1922.

### CHILDREN:

873. Evelyn b. May 30, 1912. 874. Thomas H., Jr. b. Apr. 9, 1915.

- NELLE VIRGINIA MATHES graduated from Jonesboro High school, 1910. m. Nov. 1, 1921, Herbert Charles Carpenter of New York, in the famous "Little Church Around the Corner," the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Transfiguration.
- 869. JAMES ALEXANDER MATHES served in the United States Navy in the World war, on the battleship Minnesota. He m. Stella Virginia Roberts April 12, 1924.
- 870. PAUL STUART MATHES lived for some time in Chattanooga, Tennessee, where he held the position of assistant city ticket agent in the offices of the Southern Railway Co. He now lives in Rome, Georgia. He m. June 24, 1924, Olive Murr, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Walter Murr, of Signal Mt. The marriage was solemnized in the First Presbyterian church of Chattanooga, Tennessee, Rev. J. W. Bachman and Rev. E. T. Thompson officiating.
- ANNIE LOUISE MATHES m. Dec. 13, 1924, at Jonesboro, Tennessee, G. Peabody Howard, a lawyer. They live at 415 Georgia Ave., Chattanooga, 871. Tennessee.
- GEORGE LEITH MATHES m. Phoebe Wear, in Washington Co., Tenn. CHILDREN:

875. Calvin m. Miss Doak.

876. Nancy m. Mr. Bell, moved to Ala.

877. Ann Leith

878. Tohn d. in infancy.

879. Benjamin

880. b. Jan. 26, 1818, d. Nov. 11, 1884. Ebenezer E.

881. Susan

882. Caroline m. John McGaughey, of Greene Co., Tenn.

ANN LEITH MATHES m. (1st) David W. Patton, her cousin. m. (2nd) Alexander M. Wilson.

David W. Patton was a teacher at Washington College, and became a victim of the custom of hazing. He was thrown into a pond of icy water by the students, which resulted in pneumonia, from which he died a few days after their marriage.

Children of Ann Leith (Mathes) and Alexander M. Wilson:

883.

John Nelson d. in infancy. Nancy Susan

m. Wm. Hannah, d. in 1864 at Lawrence, Kansas.

885. George Wiley

884.

Mary Caroline 886. d. when a young woman.

887. Phoebe Margaret GEORGE WILEY WILSON m. Lydia J. Wagner. He died during the Civil War, in Kentucky.

CHILDREN:

888. Charles

889. Alexander is in insurance business in the West; has no chil-

McChesney

d. in Louisiana, leaving one son at Thibodeaux,

888. CHARLES WILSON lives in Massachusetts.

CHILDREN:

William Ray.

PHOEBE MARGARET WILSON m. Major Bradshaw. 887.

CHILDREN:

892. Annie

d. single. 893. Essie

m. Dr. P. W. Whitlock; they live near Washington College, Tenn.

894. m. W. W. Lotspich, lives at Atlanta, Ga. Minnie After the death of Phoebe Margaret (Wilson) Bradshaw, Major Bradshaw married a second time, Lydia J. (Wagner) Wilson, whose first husband was George Wiley Wilson. They live in Telford, Tenn.

CHILDREN:

895. an engineer, engaged in railroad shops in Pine Bluff, Ark. John in 1918.

896. Mary Doak m. Prof. Wilkinson, a teacher and lecturer of note. He taught in Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., in 1920. She is a teacher of music in Washington College.

BENJAMIN MATHES was educated at Washington College, studied medicine. He went to Sevier Co., Tenn. He married Miss Cowan, and later moved to Georgia, near Fort Armstrong, where he died. He left two sons:

897. George, an editor, of North Carolina. 898. Benjamin, a merchant, of Limestone, Tenn.; later removed to Umatilla, Florida.

EBENEZER E. MATHES m. Margaret L. Wilson (b. Jan. 18, 1824, d. Aug. 8, 1887) of Greene Co., Tenn., his cousin. He was a ruling elder in Salem church, Washington County, Tenn.

899. Calvin Alexander b. May 17, 1844, d. Sept. 6, 1908.

900. George Erskine, s. d. 1912 in Alabama. b. Sept. 4, 1850.

901. Isabella Rankin

902. Tames Doak

903. Mary Caroline

904. Sarah S., s.

905. Duff Wilson

906. E. Edgar

907. Emma Estelle

CALVIN ALEXANDER MATHES was an instructor in Washington College, m. Dora V. Smith, daughter of John F. Smith.

#### CHILDREN:

908. Lena b. May 30, 1870. b. Nov. 12, 1874.b. May 24, 1880. 909. Ethel 910. Georgia Bell

Nellie 912. Margaret

911.

17, 1886. b. Apr. 2, 1892.

b. Jan.

- LENA MATHES m. Professor C. R. Pepper, of Rural Retreat, Va. is a teacher in Austin College, Sherman, Texas. Have no children.
- 909. ETHEL MATHES m. Dr. Fred W. Alexander, who is now President of Stonewall Jackson College, Abingdon, Va.

- 913. Robert Mathes b. Jan. 22, 1901.
- 914. Fred Calvin b. Jan. 2, 1904.
- 915. b. Oct. 30, 1906. Donald McGaughey
- 916. b. Nov. 21, 1908. Ethel Virginia
- GEORGIE BELL MATHES m. David Alexander, a brother of Dr. Fred W. Alexander. He is in real estate and insurance business at Greenville, Tenn.

#### CHILDREN:

- 917. Lucile Evelvn
- b. 1905.
- David McGaughey b. 1908.
- NELLIE MATHES m. Charles A. Gillespie, of Knoxville, Tenn. CHILDREN:
  - 919. Charles Albert
- ь. 1910.
- 920. William Mathes
- b. 1912.
- 921. Searle
- Ь. 1918.

- 922. Ь. 1920. Margaret Elizabeth
- MARGARET MATHES m. L. M. Fox, son of Dr. C. P. Fox. He is on 912. the hospital staff of Dr. C. P. Fox Hospital and Sanitarium, Greeneville,
- ISABELLA RANKIN MATHES m. Dec. 10, 1874, Rev. Jeremiah Moore, A. M., who was born Nov. 6, 1845 at Tusculum, Tenn., son of Anthony and Nancy P. (Holt) Moore, of Va. He was educated at Greeneville and Tusculum, in 1874 graduated from Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, Ohio. He was a Presbyterian minister. In 1883 he was called to the presidency of the Greeneville and Tusculum College. Mrs. Moore died Mch. 20, 1920, at Greeneville, Tenn.

#### CHILDREN:

- 923. Myrtle 8, 1876. b. Feb.
- 924. David E. b. Oct. 7, 1877.
- 925. Anthony Holt b. Aug. 19, 1879.
- 926. Melvin M. b. Feb. 6, 1882.
- 927. Margaret b. Sept. 21, 1883, m. Robert King, of Maitland,

b. Apr. 23, 1887. (a boy).

- JAMES DOAK MATHES, m. Tennessee Ann Hannah, his cousin, a 902. daughter of William and Nancy (Wilson) Hannah. She now lives at Tusculum, Tenn. They have no children.
- *-* 903. MARY CAROLINE MATHES, m. George T. Mathes, her cousin, son of William and Susan Mathes. They live in Georgia.
  - 904. SARAH S. MATHES (s.), was a teacher in Washington College, later a missionary, and now lives in Los Angeles, Cal.
  - 905. DUFF WILSON MATHES, m. May Bruce, of Alabama, and lived at Munford, Ala.

CHILD:

Wallace,

m. Louella Smith, Dec. 26, 1922.

- 906. E. EDGAR MATHES m. Jeannie McRuer. He is a Presbyterian minister and missionary in New Mexico.
- 907. EMMA ESTELLE MATHES m. David Taylor, lives in San Angelo, Texas.

- 881. SUSAN MATHES m. William Mathes, her cousin, son of John and brother of Archibald Alexander Mathes. The family moved to Georgia after Susan's death. She is buried in Salem Cemetery, and William in Ga.

  CHILDREN:
  - 929. Phoebe
  - 930. Caroline
- m. William Smith, of Ga.
- 931. George T.
- 931. GEORGE T. MATHES m. Mary Caroline Mathes, daughter of Ebenezer E. and Margaret L. (Wilson) Mathes, and live in Georgia.
- 12. GRACE MATHES emigrated with her father, October, 1781, from Shenandoah Valley, Va., to Washington Co., Tenn. (then N. C.), lived on the farm where Elijah Shannon later lived. m. William Patton, near Washington College.

- 932. Alexander
- d. before reaching maturity.
- 933. Ann Leith
- 934. Nancy McClung
- b. Dec. 14, 1806, d. July 11, 1876.
- 935. David W. m. Ann Leith Mathes, his cousin, daughter of George Leith Mathes. He was a teacher
  - in Washington College.

936. Ebenezer L.

933. ANN LEITH PATTON m. (1st) Andrew Gray Hannah. m. (2nd) Alexander M. Wilson, as his second wife, he having first married Ann Leith Mathes, her cousin.

Children of Ann Leith (Patton) and Andrew Gray Hannah:

- 937. John went to Oregon and was drowned in a river there.
- 938. William
- 939. Andrew
- d. without heirs.
- 938. WILLIAM HANNAH m. Nancy Wilson, his cousin, moved to Ark. He died in Fort Smith, Ark., in 1872. She died in Lawrence, Kans. in 1864. After their death their two daughters returned to Tennessee.

CHILDREN:

- 940. Emma
- 941. Tennessee Ann
- 940. EMMA HANNAH m. Theodore Probst, lives at 728 N. Cc far St., Ottawa, Kans.

CHILD:

- 942. John A. Probst
- lives in Kansas City, Mo.
- 941. TENNESSEE ANN HANNAH m. James Doak Mathes, her cousin, son of Ebenezer E. Mathes. He d. 1897 and his widow lives at Tusculum, Greene Co., Tenn. They had no children.
- 934. NANCY McCLUNG PATTON m. Josiah Wells Earnest (b. Act. 27, 1814).

CHILDREN

- 944. Nancy Lavinia Adelaide b. July 23, 1840, m. Joe Harrison, is living at Niote, Tenn.
- 945. William Lawrence
- , b. May 25, 1842, d. at one year of age.
- 946. Minerva Jane Ann
- b. Sept. 29, 1844.
- 947. Amanda Marilla
- b. July 24, 1847, d. Oct. 20, 1919.
- 948. Margaret Malvinia b. Jany. 28, 1851, m. Ballard Fink of St. Paul, Va., where they now live.

```
MINERVA JANE ANN EARNEST m. Martin Rufus McCurry, Sept.
      20, 1866, Alexander Mathes (3rd) officiating.
          CHILDREN:
    949.
         Carl McClung
                             b. Sept.
                                     8, 1867.
    950.
         Franklin Gerald
                             b. June 23, 1869, d. June 19, 1876.
    951.
         Isaac Earnest
                             b. May 12, 1871. m. Parlee Pritchard.
         William Lawrence
    952.
                             b. Apr. 21, 1873.
    953.
                             b. June
                                     3, 1875, d. June 21, 1876.
         James Andrew
    954.
         David Preston
                             b. Mar.
                                     1, 1877.
    955.
         Fannie May
                             b. May 16, 1879.
    956.
         Alexander Rush
                             b. Dec. 18, 1882.
    957.
         Mattie Elizabeth
                             b. Dec. 20, 1884.
949. CARL McCLUNG McCURRY m. Amanda Melvina Kate Vanderpool,
      June 23, 1893.
          CHILDREN:
                             b. Aug. 2, 1894, d. Aug. 19, 1894.
    958.
          Willie Myrtle
    959.
         Ethel Biddie Ann
                             b. Aug. 12, 1895, m. Court Green, has 5 chil-
                                                                    dren.
                             b. May 15, 1897, d. Jan. 15, 1898.
    960.
          Samuel Martin
                             b. Jan. 29, 1900.
    961.
          Stella May
                                     4, 1902.
    962.
          Roy Thomas
                             b. June
    963.
          Paul Courtney
                             b. Feb. 22, 1908.
    964.
         Kate Marie
                             b. May 20, 1910.
                             b. May 25, 1913.
    965.
          Daphnee Lee
     WILLIAM LAWRENCE McCURRY m. Lettie Caroline Hayes, Feb. 7,
952.
      1906.
          CHILDREN:
    966.
          Eula Elizabeth
                              b. Oct. 31, 1906.
    967.
          Martin Sylvester
                              b. Nov. 25, 1908.
    968.
          Margaret Ann
                              b. Apr. 15, 1911, d. May 28, 1913.
                              b. Sept. 4, 1913.
    969.
          Maynard Monroe
                              b. Dec. 23, 1916.
    970.
          Clarence Henry
    971.
          Ruby Lee
                              b. Sept. 28, 1919.
      DAVID PRESTON McCURRY m. Franc Elizabeth McFall, Nov. 2,
      1904.
955. FANNIE MAY McCURRY m. Frank Humphreys, Dec. 9, 1914.
          CHILDREN:
    972.
          Crawford Kingston
                              b. July 26, 1916.
    973.
                              b. June
                                     3, 1918.
          Charles Fletcher
                              b. Apr. 18, 1920.
    974.
          Hershel Evert
956. ALEXANDER RUSH McCURRY m. Carrie Kyke, May 8, 1917.
          CHILDREN:
    975.
          Frank Alexander
                              b. Oct.
                                       9, 1918.
    976.
          Ada Rebecca and
    977.
          Anna Reba, twins
                              b. Apr. 12, 1920.
957. MATTIE ELIZABETH McCURRY m. James Bailey.
           CHILDREN:
    978.
          Helen May
                              b. Dec.
                                       8, 1909.
    979.
          Tyrlton Mary Jane
                              b. July
                                      13, 1911.
    980.
          William Alexander
                              b. Aug. 14, 1913.
    981.
          Jacob Martin
                              b. Mar. 12, 1915.
    982.
                              b. Feb.
                                       4, 1917.
          James, Jr.
          Mabel Marie
                              b. Feb. 18, 1919.
    983.
```

- 13. JEREMIAH MATHES, was the first child of Alexander Mathes (1st) born after they came to Tennessee. He received a liberal education, went to Kentucky, married and lived in Irvin Co. Nothing is known of his family.
- 14. JOHN MATHES m. Rosannah Blackburn, went to Jefferson Co., Tenn., later to Cass County, Mo.

984. Archibald Alexander b. Jan. 14, 1812, d. 1891.

985. Allen

986. William m. Susan, daughter of George Leith Mathes.

987. Mary Jane

- 988. Lavinia Evelyn
- 984. ARCHIBALD ALEXANDER MATHES graduated from Washington College about 1834 in the class with Ezekiel Quillen (ancestor of Judge Henry L. McCune, of Kansas City) and W. C. Wiley. Together, they walked to Princeton and entered the University there. When asked by some one connected with the university how they came, they answered that they came by private conveyance. It was then suggested that they would be given assistance in disposing of the conveyance, as they would have no further need of it, but the offer was not accepted. Archibald Alexander Mathes studied theology and became an able Presbyterian minister of the old school. He was connected with Washington College, in 1838 as instructor, and later as vice-president from which office he resigned late in 1840. He was also on the building committee for constructing a new brick college building.

He married, Oct. 5, 1838, Christiana Gray Cowan (b. July 21, 1812, d. Jan. 15, 1883), daughter of James Cowan. He moved to Missouri in 1851,

then to Iowa, and died in Independence, Mo., in 1891. Children (all born in Tennessee):

989. Alvan Rush

b. July 4, 1839, d. Mar. 25, 1922, in Knoxville,

990. Mary Jane

b. Sept. 3, 1840.

991. Lavinia Eveline

b. Feb. 1, 1842, d. Nov. 15, 1904.b. Mar. 6, 1844, d. July 23, 1903.

992. Margaret Rosanna 993. James Page

b. Dec. 20, 1845, d. July 12, 1920.

994. Samuel Jay 995. Martha Emma b. Oct. 17, 1847.b. Jan. 21, 1849.

996. John Alexander

b. May 9, 1851, d. Oct. 1851.

989. ALVAN RUSH MATHES, a Presbyterian minister, was pastor at Canton, Ill., for 24 years; lived at Knoxville, Ill., the last years of his life. m. Alice Mae Dinwiddie.

CHILDREN:

997. Adah Miriam, s. lives at Knoxville, Ill.

998. Lillie

999. Mary Gray

- 1000. Archibald
- 998. LILLIE MATHES m. Mr. McBride, a barber; live at Knoxville, Ill. CHILDREN:

1001. Robert

ь. 1907.

1002. Alice

b. 1909.

999. MARY GRAY MATHES m. Gay Buckley, a farmer, near Knoxville, Ill. CHILDREN:

1003. Dean

1004. Louis

1000. ARCHIBALD MATHES is an undertaker at Altoona, Ill., m.

990. MARY JANE MATHES m. Rev. C. W. Alexander, a Presbyterian minister, lived in Mobeetie, Texas, where he died. His widow now lives in Canadian, Texas.

CHILDREN:

1005. Hugh Payson, Presbyterian minister, was pastor at Edgerton, Kansas, later at Maitland, Mo.

1006. Maude, d. in infancy.

1007. Lucy, missionary to China, m. Harry Romig, also missionary to China and Presbyterian minister. In 1919 they returned to America on their second furlough, having served in China eighteen years. They have four boys and one girl.

1008. Theodore, lives in Canadian, Texas.

1009. Nona

1010. Dr. Erastus, lives in Cleveland, O.

1009. NONA ALEXANDER m. Dr. Edward Snyder, lives in Canadian, Texas. CHILD:

1011. Edward b. 1917, d. May 25, 1922.

991. LAVINIA EVELYNE MATHES m. Rev. Abner W. Milster, Presbyterian minister. Both deceased.

CHILDREN:

1012. Abbie, d. in infancy.

1013. Jessie

1014. Dora, single.

1015. Annie, m. Rev. Arthur Y. Beattie, Presbyterian minister. No children.

1016. Mabel

1013. JESSIE MILSTER, m. J. Norris McFarlane, a Presbyterian minister, lives in Ark.

CHILDREN:

1017. Evelyne, m. Mr. Irwin, a Presbyterian minister.

1018. Milster

1019. ——— (a girl).

1016. MABEL MILSTER m. Ralph Moore, lives at Texarkana, Ark. CHILD:

1020. Milster.

992. MARGARET ROSANNAH MATHES m. Reuben O. Hoover, moved to Colorado, where she died some years ago.

CHILDREN:

- 1021. Hattie, m. James M. Price, lives in Denver, Colo.
- 1022. Cora, m. James McLaughlin, lives in Grand Junction, Colo.

1023. Clarence, is in railroad business.

993. JAMES PAGE MATHES m. (1st) Almera Merriam, m. (2nd) Mary Taylor, lived in Los Angeles, Cal., died July 12, 1920, after living in Cal. almost fifty years. Children of James Page and Almera (Merriam) Mathes: 1024. Archie.

1025. Nina, d. in infancy.

994. SAMUEL JAY MATHES m. Mary Strohm; lives in Avalon, Catalina Island, Cal.

CHILDREN:

1026. Grace, m. Fred Prescott.

1027. Susan.

1027. SUSAN MATHES m. Ralph Bowdel.

CHILD:

1028. Ralph.

995. MARTHA EMMA MATHES m. Rev. Thomas Dodds Roberts, May 19, 1871 (b. July 7, 1844). Mr. Roberts is a Presbyterian minister. They now live in Oregon, Holt Co., Mo. Their golden wedding anniversary was celebrated May 19, 1921, at the home of their daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Claude Rader, 3936 Warwick Boulevard, Kansas City, Mo.

#### CHILDREN:

- 1029. Minnie Irene b. Feb. 23, 1872. b. Dec. 11, 1875. Guy Alexander 1030. b. June 21, 1877. Harlan McAfee 1031. b. Nov. 25, 1879. 1032. Belle May 29, 1885. Pansy Gertrude b. Jan. 1033. b. Dec. 28, 1886. 1034. Olive Emma
- 1029. MINNIE IRENE ROBERTS m. Rev. Gerrit Verkuyl, of Holland, a Presbyterian minister. They live at Oak Park, Ill.

#### CHILDREN:

- 1035. Dorothy b. June 14, 1909. 1036. Janet b. July 2, 1911.
- 1030. GUY ALEXANDER ROBERTS is now in Sao Paulo, Brazil, engaged in scientific research work under the Rockefeller Foundation. He m., Dec. 1, 1921, at Lavias Brazil, Ora Mast Glenn, a teacher of music in a Presbyterian mission school. She went to Brazil from S. C.
- 1031. HARLAN McAFEE ROBERTS is a graduate of Park College, at Parkville, Mo., in the class of 1905. m. Carrie Darby, of El Dorado Springs, Mo. Soon after graduation he went to the Hawaiian Islands, where both he and his wife are engaged in school work in Honolulu.
- 1032. BELLE MAY ROBERTS m. Frederick Alexander Mitchell, a mechanical engineer, who is in business in Kansas City, with offices at 507 Orear-Leslie Building. Their residence is in Shawnee, Kansas.

# CHILDREN:

- 1037.
   Frederick Roberts
   b. July
   13, 1903.

   1038.
   Louise
   b. July
   1, 1911.

   1039.
   Marjorie May
   b. July
   12, 1913.

   1040.
   John Allison
   b. May
   15, 1915.
- 1033. PANSY GERTRUDE ROBERTS m. W. E. Stevenson. They live in Imperial, Cal.

# CHILDREN:

- 1041.
   Dorothy,
   b. Nov. 28, 1911.

   1042.
   Margaret,
   b. Mar., 1914.

   1043.
   Mildred,
   b. Mar. 24, 1915.

   1044.
   William Eugene,
   b. Sept. 18, 1919.
- 1034. OLIVE EMMA ROBERTS, m. Claude Rader, who has attained notable success as a violinist and instructor in violin music. Mrs. Rader is a pianist. They have a studio in the Studio building, Kansas City, and their entertainments have been broadcast by the Kansas City Star Radio station. Their home is at 3936 Warwick boulevard.

#### CHILDREN:

1045. Maurine,1046. Doris,b. Nov. 11, 1909.b. Feb. 22, 1913.

Among the family of Archibald Alexander Mathes there are eleven preachers and a number of teachers, thus carrying out the traditions of their ancestors.

985. ALLEN MATHES was a teacher and merchant. m. Elvira Witt, of Jefferson Co., Tenn., and went to Missouri.

CHILDREN:

1047. Mary, lives in Cass Co., Mo. 1048. Sarah, d. in Johnson Co., Mo.

1049. Imogene, m. John Welch, lives in Lexington, Mo. Has no 1050. Julia, (children.

1050. Julia, 1051. John,

1052. Walter, Went West; is now deceased.

1050. JULIA MATHES, m. Br. Bandon, a contractor, lived in Lexington, Mo. She died in 1918.

#### CHILDREN:

1053. Fannie, m. Has no children.

1054. Stella.

1055. William.

1055. WILLIAM BANDON, is cashier of a bank at Lexington, Mo. His wife is a musician.

#### CHILDREN:

1056. William Jr., is serving in the U. S. Navy.

1057. ——, a daughter, is at home.

986. WILLIAM MATHES, a miller, m. Susan Mathes, a cousin, daughter of George Leith Mathes. They moved to Georgia.

CHILDREN:

1058. Phoebe.

1059. Caroline.

1060. George T., m. Mary Caroline Mathes, daughter of Ebenezer E. Mathes.

- 987. MARY JANE MATHES, went with her father to Missouri. She m. (1st) Samuel Smallhorst, and lived in Harrison Co. m. (2nd) Mr. Pulliam, who died in the South during the Civil War. She has one child named Pulliam, living in Bates County, Mo.
- 988. LAVINIA EVELYN MATHES, m. Mr. Blackburn, and lives in Oregon.
- EBENEZER LEITH MATHES m. Nancy Ann Nelson (b. Feb. 25, 1786 15. d. Feb. 27, 1867) daughter of John Nelson and ———— Mathews, the only daughter of George Mathews, the immigrant. Nancy Ann Nelson's mother, therefore, was the sister of Alexander Mathes I, and his eleven brothers. We have not been able to get the name of this daughter of George Mathes, or any other facts relating to her. Ebenezer Leith Mathes occupied a position of prominence in his community. He was an elder in Salem church for forty years, a trustee of Washington College for forty-six years, and secretary most of that time; served as a Civil Magistrate of Washington County for thirty-six years. Before the Civil War he freed his slaves as they reached the age of twenty-one, sent them to Liberia and maintained them for the first year, and during the war was an uncompromising "Union Man." He had no children and at his death left one-half of his estate to the church and College, the interest to be used as he directed. A memorial was placed in Salem church to his memory, with the inscription, "The Lord Loveth a Cheerful Giver."

"During the Civil War most of the descendants of the Mathes family were on the Union side. There was an Ebenezer Mathes, a very wealthy man for that country, who 'set his negroes free' before the war by sending some of them to Liberia and some to the 'free soil states of the North.' He always gave liberally for the endowment of institutions of learning, to charity and to colonization purposes. At his death, since the war, he left all of his

property to charitable causes, excepting some small legacies to relatives."

17. RACHEL MATHES, m. Benjamin Blackburn, a brother of Rosannah Blackburn, who married her brother, John Mathes.

CHILDREN:

1061. John, emigrated to Missouri, and nothing is known of 1062. Elizabeth, emigrated to Missouri. (him.

1063. Ebenezer, went to Georgia and died shortly thereafter.

1064. William, left home and never was heard of.

1065. Archibald, died at home.

1066. Louisa, m. Mr. Gillespie, of Blount County, Tenn.

1067. Isabella, m. Dr. Gillespie, son of the Gillespie who married her older sister, Louisa.

1068. Lucinda, m. Mr. Taylor, of Blount Co., Tenn.

1069, Nancy, b. 1825.

1070. Amanda, m. Campbell Teahorn, went to California and died soon after.

1069. NANCY BLACKBURN, m. Dr. M. F. Gerald (formerly Fitzgerald). Dr. Gerald served in the Civil War, was regimental surgeon in the U. S. Army from 1861 to 1865. Later he was representative from Greene Co., Tenn. in the State Legislature. He died at Geraldstown, Greene, Co., Jan. 4, 1913, aged 91 years. His wife, Nancy, died in 1919, aged 94 years. CHILD:

1071. Chalmers.

1071. CHALMERS GERALD, m. and lives at Greeneville, Tenn. CHILDREN:

1072. Alice, 1

m. W. C. Allen, lives at Maryville, Tenn.

1073. William.

1074. Charles.

3. GEORGE MATHES (2nd) second son of George Mathews, the emigrant, was probably born in Shenandoah Co., Va., where his father settled about 1740. Together with his three brothers, Alexander, Allen and Jeremiah, he emigrated to upper East Tennessee from Virginia about 1780. He married, and lived for a short time in the neighborhood of Leesburg, later going to Blount Co., where he was one of the pioneers. He was killed about 1788 by Indians, below Maryville, near Ft. Loudon, in what is now Monroe County, of which we have the following account:

"During a raid of the Indians the settlers ran into a blockhouse some miles below Maryville. After a siege of some days the Indians withdrew, and Mathes (George) and his brother-in-law Anderson volunteered to go and look for food. The Indians surprised them and they were overtaken and tomahawked by John Watts, a half-breed chief, notorious for his bloodthirsty deeds and

character." (1)

GEORGE MATHES married Nancy Elizabeth Wood. CHILDREN:

1075. Grizzie,

(Probably nickname for Grace). Also called Letha, and the name may have been Grace Leith.

1076. William.

1075. GRIZZIE (OR GRACE) MATHES, m. George Clemmens. CHILD:

1077. Malinda Rebecca, born in Dandridge, Tenn.

<sup>(1)</sup> Life As It Is, by J. W. Brazeal, Pub. 1842.

1077. MALINDA REBECCA CLEMMENS, m. Mark Lafayette Matthews, (born in N. C.) Had 12 children, 10 died in infancy.

#### CHILDREN:

1078. Mark Allison, b. Sept. 24, 1867, in Calhoun Ga.

1079. Laura Jeannette, m. E. H. Whitworth, Jr., lives at 126 Bowdoin Place, Seattle, Washington.

1078. MARK ALLISON MATTHEWS is a talented man and powerful preacher, and has been accorded every honor within the gift of the Presbyterian church to bestow. Following is an extract from Who's Who in America, 1920-1921:

"Mark Allison Matthews, academic education at Calhoun, 1900; L.L.D. Wheyman Coll. 1908; Huron Coll. 1912; studied law and admitted to bar June 1900. He began preaching at 19; ordained a Presbyterian minister 1887; pastor First Church (which he built) Calhoun, Ga. 1888-93, Dalton, Ga. 1893-96, Jackson, Tenn. 1896-1902; First Church Seattle (largest Presbyterian church in United States if not in the world) since 1902; trustee Whitman Coll., Walla Walla Wash., Whitworth Coll., Tacoma, Wash. York-Scottish Rite Mason; clubs: Commercial, Rainier, Arctic. Moderator General Assembly Presbyterian church Louisville, Ky., 1912."

m. Aug. 24, 1904, at Seattle, Grace Owen, daughter of Rev. Owen Jones, of Wales.

#### CHILDREN:

1080. Grace Gladys, b. Aug. 26, 1905.

1081. Mark Allison, Jr. b. Apr. 14, 1909.

1076. WILLIAM MATHES was an infant at the time his father was killed by Indians, and he may have been born in the blockhouse, where the settlers took refuge from the Indians. He lived all his life near Dandridge, Jefferson Co., Tennessee. He married Rachel Patton Balch, daughter of John Balch, who was a soldier at King's Mountain and Cowpens, and who lived to the age of ninety-five years, was probably a descendant of John Balch who came from Somersetshire, England in 1658.

The oldest church in Dandridge was Hopewell Presbyterian church, organized in 1785, probably by Hezekiah Balch, who was its pastor until 1811. In 1807 its members numbered ninety-six, and among them was William Mathes.

#### CHILDREN:

1082. George Anderson, b. Aug. 21, 1809, in Jefferson Co., Tenn. d. Mar. 30, 1846, at Rogersville, Tenn.

1083. John Pinckney,

1084. William Alfred, b. Sept. 28, 1814, in Jefferson Co., Tenn. d. Sept. 26, 1899.

1085. Milton Houston,

1086. Luther, d. young.

1087. Serena Ann,

1088. Alexander,

1082. GEORGE ANDERSON MATHES was educated at Maryville College, East Tenn. under the teaching of Dr. Isaac Anderson, D.D., a celebrated preacher and teacher.

"He was a young man of great promise, of more than ordinary intellect, a high toned gentleman of strictest integrity, with a profound sense of his obligation to God and man, of whom Dr. Anderson used to say: 'He is a coming giant.'"

On Apr. 7, 1836 he married Nancy Shanklin Hart, daughter of Edward (b. 1788) and Elizabeth (Hood) Hart. Edward Hart was the son of Joseph and Nancy (Shanklin) Hart. Joseph Hart was the son of Thomas Hart and Nancy Butler (nee Stout), of Scotland. Thomas Hart was the son of a Scotch-Irish Presbyterian who emigrated from Wales and who died during the voyage to America, which occupied more than four months. The son, Thomas, was born on this voyage. The mother and son landed at Bordentown, N. J., where the boy was brought up. Later he moved to Loudon Co., Va. Joseph Hart lived in Greene Co. and Washington Co., Va., and in 1790 moved to Blount Co., Tenn., where he and other pioneer settlers built a block house known as "Old Fort McTeer." Elizabeth Hood who married Edward Hart was the daughter of Nathaniel Hood, a pioneer of East Tenn.

"After a thorough course of academical and theological studies, Dr. George Anderson Mathes was ordained a Presbyterian minister. He preached and taught for several years in Asheville, N. C. He then went to Rogersville, Tenn., where he was pastor of a church. He was greatly loved by the people and had every reasonable prospect of taking high rank in the ministry. He contracted consumption and died at the age of 37."

-From Joseph Hart and His Descendants.

Children of George Anderson and Nancy Shanklin (Hart) Mathes:

089. Serena Judson, d. in infancy.

1090. Mary Jane, m. James Chandler; had 1 child; moved to Clarks-1091. Margaret (ville, Ark.

1091. MARGARET MATHES, m. Samuel Foster, a farmer, of Blount Co. They moved to Coffee Co., where both died in 1889, and the children went to Maryville to live with their uncle, Blackburn Ross.

CHILDREN:

1092. Pearl,

1093. Irene Evella, lived with her uncle at Maryville, in 1898.

1092. PEARL FOSTER, m. Henry Rankin, of Mossy Creek, Tenn. CHILD:

Myrtle, b. 1894.

April 9, 1850, Nancy Shanklin Hart m. (2nd) William Ross, went to Knox Co., Tenn., then to Louisville, Blount Co. They had four children: Rowene, Gaines Blackburn, Hetty, Flora Alice. After her husband's death Mrs. Ross moved to Maryville, Tenn., and died in 1874.

1083. JOHN PINCKNEY MATHES, M.D., was a practicing physician at Strawberry Plains, Tenn.; m. (1st) Jane Rankin; m. (2nd) Evaline Meek. Children of John Pinkney and Jane (Rankin) Mathes:

1095. Milton Anderson, d. 1888.

1096. Martha,

1097. William Thomas,

1098. Sarah Porter,

1099. Harriet Louise,

Children of John Pinckney and Evaline (Meek) Mathes:

1100. Lucilla, m. Mr. Kennedy.

1095. REV. MILTON ANDERSON MATHES lived in Washington Co., Tenn., where he was engaged in educational work, He taught Latin and Greek in Washington College from 1885 to 1888. He was a Presbyterian minister. m. Nannie Tedford, a teacher.

CHILDREN:

1101. Charles Hodge, b. April 3, 1879.

1102. Frances Ione, b. Jan. 10, 1881.

1103. James Pinckney, b. Mar. 8, 1883.

PROFESSOR CHARLES HODGE MATHES, graduated from Wash-1101. ington College 1897, afterwards became a teacher in that school, and is now dean of the East Tennessee State Normal School at Johnson City. He m. Wynema Souder, of Greenfield, Ind. in 1902. She was educated at Washington College.

CHILDREN:

1104. George Milton, b. Jan. 1, 1904.

Ralph Voorhees, b. Mar. 17, 1908. Mildred Craig, b. Mar. 17, 1914.

- FRANCES IONE MATHES, single, is also engaged in educational work, being at this time a teacher of music in the Tennessee State Normal School, at Johnson City.
- JAMES PINCKNEY MATHES, lived in Washington, D. C., where he 1103. died in the winter of 1919. Had one daughter.
- 1096. MARTHA MATHES, m. John Vance of Knoxville, Tenn. They have a large family.
- 1097. DR. WILLIAM THOMAS MATHES, m. Florence White, lived in Tennessee.

CHILDREN:

- Presbyterian missionary to New Mexico. 1107. Zorada Blanche,
- 1108. b. Aug. 11, 1873, at Strawberry Plains, Tenn. Mary Louisa,
- 1109. m. Frank Griffitts, now live in Kansas City, Mo. Tennie.
- 1110. William, d. at the age of 3 years.
- MARY LOUISA MATHES, m. Rev. James R. Burchfield Oct. 20, 1897, 1108. in Knoxville, Tenn., d. July 4, 1918, in Florence, Colo., where Rev. James R. Burchfield is pastor of the First Presbyterian church. CHILDREN:
  - b. Mar. 19, 1899, in Chattanooga, Tenn. Thelma Lynn,
  - Evelyn Gardner, b. Jan. 17, 1906. in Chattanooga, Tenn. Mary Elizabeth, b. Mar. 25, 1913, in Centerville, Mo.
- SARAH PORTER MATHES, m. Rev. William Harris Lyle, 1864, as 1098. his first wife.

#### CHILDREN:

- 1114. James Lamar.
- 1115. William Alexander.
- 1116. Lura Jane.
- 1117. Hubert Samuel.
- Rosella Miriam (or Marian) nurse, d. 1901. 1118.
- JAMES LAMAR LYLE, farmer, m. Clementine Blackburn 1890. CHILDREN:
  - 1119. Lucile Elinor, a teacher.
  - 1120. Sarah Porter, music teacher.
  - Carl Blackburn, a farmer.
  - Paul Alexander, medical corps, U. S. Army.
- CARL BLACKBURN LYLE, farmer, m. Marguerite Robinson 1918; lives at Greenville, Tenn.
- 1115. WILLIAM ALEXANDER LYLE, farmer, m. Ruth Harris, 1906. No children.
- HUBERT SAMUEL LYLE, Presbyterian minister, m. Millicent Candee 1117. Robinson, 1904, at Auburn, N. Y. He was president of College of the Ozarks, Clarksville, Ark., and is now president of Washington College, Tenn., which position he has occupied since June, 1923. CHILDREN:
  - Gordon Robinson, b. 1909. 1123.
  - 1124. Barbara Beagle, b. 1911.

- 1099. HARRIET LOUISE MATHES, m. Rev. William Harris Lyle, 1879, as second wife. No children.
- 1084. WILLIAM ALFRED MATHES. The following is a sketch from "Joseph Hart and his Descendants," prepared by his son, N. B. Mathes:

"William Alfred Mathes, started life as a farmer but soon turned his attention to a vocation better suited to his talents and temperament. He was at different times employed by the American Tract Society and American Bible Society, in which work he canvassed several counties in Tennessee and Arkansas. His education in youth was limited to the country schools, but he was a close student of the public. When about 60 it occurred to him that he ought to be a preacher of the gospel, but his education had not been directed in those channels required by the Presbyterian church. He decided to cast his lot with the Cumberlands and was ordained in 1875. He preached wherever there was opportunity, sent appointments to small school houses, conducted protracted meetings and filled appointments for others. At the age of 67 he lost his wife, which left him entirely alone. He married a second time, Harriet Elizabeth Edgar. He had been in delicate health since early manhood, and now conceived the idea of building a chapel on his own land, where he could preach and hold Sunday school, and have others preach. This he did, using his own funds and overseeing the work in person. After a year the chapel was burned, which was a great grief to him, and he rebuilt it, notwithstanding the difficulties attending the enterprise. It was called "Mathes Chapel". He outlived all of his father's family. Strange that one apparently so frail could hang on to life so long and accomplish so much.

William Alfred Mathes, m. in 1837, Margaret Maria Hart, daughter of Edward Hart of Blount Co., and sister of Nancy Shanklin Hart, who married his brother, George Anderson Mathes.

# CHILDREN:

- 1125. James Harvey, b. June 29, 1841.
- 1126. Nancy Elizabeth,
- 1127. George Anderson, b. 1843.
- 1128. Rachel Emeline,
- 1129. William Edwardb. 1849, d. 1914. Hart,
- 1130. John Theron, b. Feb. 17, 1852.
- 1131. Nathaniel Beech-b. July 9, 1855.
- 1132. Cordelia Jose- b. Apr. 20, 1858.
- 1125. JAMES HARVEY MATHES, soldier and journalist, was born near Dandridge, Jefferson County, Tenn., June 29, 1841, son of Rev. William Alfred and Margaret M. (Hart) Mathes. He was educated at a neighboring academy at Westminster, and at the outbreak of the Civil War he was teaching a flourishing school and reading law in Atlanta. He returned to Tenn. and was elected captain of a company of Confederates, but later joined another company as a private, and was soon appointed Seargeant-Major of the 37th Tenn. Regiment, C.S.A., organized under Col. William H. Carroll at Knoxville, and in which he afterwards became Adjutant. He followed the fortunes of his regiment nearly all through the war, was frequently detached for special service and staff duty, was staff officer in Genl. Bates' Brigade and participated in some hard service. He was in many of

the bloodiest engagements of the west, from Fishing Creek, Ky., Jan. 19, 1862 to the campaign from Dalton to Atlanta in 1864, and lost a leg and had a horse shot from under him, July 22, 1864, in front of Atlanta, Ga., which ended his active military career.

For some time previous to this he had corresponded for the Memphis Appeal, over the nom de plume of "Harvey," and after the surrender he regularly engaged in journalism in Memphis. In 1867 he was on the staff of the old Louisville "Courier"; a year later was with the Memphis Avalanche, and in 1869 became editor of the Memphis Public Ledger, which he ably conducted for twenty years, and in 1893 severed his connection with the press. He served two terms in the state legislature, attended various state and national Democratic conventions, traveled abroad several times, first as Commissioner appointed by Governor Marks of Tenn., to the Paris exposition in 1878; was elector on the Cleveland and Hendricks ticket. In 1902 he published a life of General Forrest. For twelve years was on the State Board of the University of Tenn., at Knoxville, and filled other positions of honor and trust. He was a Mason and member of Knights of Honor. He and his family were members of the Congregational church. He had an elegant home in a pleasant residence part of Memphis. He was collecting material for a Mathes history, but did not complete it.

James Harvey Mathes m., Dec. 2, 1868, Mildred Spottswood Cash, daughter of Col. Benjamin Cash of N. C., who on her mother's side came of old Virginia families. She has been widely known as State Regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and was made honorary Vice-President General for life, an unusual honor. In 1893 she was prominent as one of the principal movers of the work of the Womans' Building at the Nashville Centennial Exposition. The U. D. C. in Memphis is named "The Harvey Mathes Chapter."

Mrs. Mildred S. Mathes was the daughter of Benjamin Cash and Mildred Spottswood Dandridge, granddaughter of Robert Allen Dandridge and Ann Overton Goodwin, great granddaughter of Robert Ambler Dandridge and Mildred Aylett Allen. The Dandridges were related to Martha Washington and one of the family married a daughter of Governor Spottswood, of Va., brother-in-law to Patrick Henry.

Above information obtained from "Joseph Hart and His Descendants," Tennessee History, and D. A. R. Reports.

Children of James Harvey and Mildred Spottswood (Cash) Mathes:

- 1133. Mildred Overton
- 1134. Lee Dandridge
- 1135. Benjamin Cash
- 1136. James Harvey, Jr.
- 1137. Talbot Spottswood
- 1133. MILDRED OVERTON MATHES, in 1893 was graduated from Vassar, and soon after was elected to an important position in a womans college in Mississippi. She afterwards established a finishing school for young ladies, in Memphis. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution. She married Fred Woodworth. Their home is in Sebastopol, California. They have several children.
- 1134. LEE DANDRIDGE MATHES was an electrician, and manager of a street railway company. He married, had 1 son and 3 daughters. He and his wife both died rather early.
- 1135. BENJAMIN CASH MATHES, a bookkeeper and engaged in insurance business. Married a widow.
- 1136. JAMES HARVEY MATHES, JR. was a bookkeeper, and a talented newspaper correspondent. He was drowned in the surf at San Rafael, Cal.

1137. TALBOT SPOTTSWOOD MATHES, is engaged in insurance busi-

ness, married Frank Lawrence Cooper.

1127. GEORGE ANDERSON MATHES, M. D., entered the Confederate army when he was very young, served in 37th Tenn., was wounded in front of Atlanta, Ga., July 22, 1864. After the war he completed his education, studied medicine, practised law a few years, and then became editor of the Brownsville States-Bee. He died in the home of his brother in Memphis in 1881, at the age of 38. He married Mary English Dulin of S. C. CHILDREN:

1138. Mary Dulin

m. J. D. Taylor, in real estate business, live at Farmington, N. M. Have several children.

1139. Viola Belle

m. Curtys Dupre, a jeweler, has 2 children. She d. in Colorado.

1140. Georgia

m. Mr. Seay, live at Amarillo, Texas. He is in real estate business. They have one child.

1128. RACHEL EMELINE MATHES was educated at Dandridge and Mossy Creek, married Judge James S. Barton, of McMinnville. She d. 1895.

CHILDREN:

1141. William Mathes a printer, at Nashville, Tenn. He also studied

1142. Maggie Belle s., a musician (deceased).

1129. EDWARD HART MATHES was educated at Morristown, Franklin Academy and Tusculum. He then went West and joined his brother, James Harvey in Memphis, where he lived several years. He studied law in Memphis, then removed to Arkansas and began the practice of law at Osceola in that state. In 1885 he moved to Ozark, Ark., and later to Jonesboro, Ark., where he continued in the practice of his profession, in partnership with E. L. Westbrooke under the firm name of Mathes & Westbrooke. He was a successful lawyer. He served one term in the legislature of Arkansas, and was leader on the floor.

He collected considerable data for a Mathes history, and said in a letter to Mrs. M. A. Killgrove, Feb. 27, 1909, that he got much of this data from Ebenezer Leith Mathes and much from old records and traditions about old Salem.

He married (1st) Annie Williams, daughter of Col. Harvey Williams of Shelby County, Tenn. She d. in Memphis. Two children, both d. young. m. (2nd) Nell Rountree, in Ark.

CHILDREN:

1143. Edward Paul b. 1881, in Osceola, Ark. 1144. Werdna b. 1885, in Ozark, Ark.

1143. EDWARD PAUL MATHES went to Fort Smith, where he was employed in the office of the Superintendent of the Frisco System. He was single in 1909.

1144. WERDNA MATHES m. Thomas Warner, had two sons in 1909.

1130. JOHN THERON MATHES, s., was educated at Tusculum, Tenn., studied law, practiced in the courts of Mississippi and also in Crittenden Co., Ark. He moved to Texas and in 1882 was elected county attorney, served one year, and quit practice on account of throat trouble. He then went to San Antonio, Texas and engaged in the insurance business.

1131. NATHANIEL BEECHER MATHES was born near Dandridge, Jefferson Co., Tenn. Was educated at Mt. Horeb under the instruction of Samuel Anderson and Dr. Zirkle, and at Maurey Academy, Dandridge. He later became associate principal of the latter school. He never permitted anything to hinder that upon which his heart was set—a thorough education. After the death of his mother he determined to try his fortune in other states, and taught school in Arkansas and Illinois, doing farm work in

summer. His parents wished him to be a minister, but he at first had no inclination in that direction, at one time deciding to become a doctor and at another a lawyer. About 1884 he returned to Tennessee and entered the University at Clarksville, under the care of the Presbytery, where he completed the academic and theological course, teaching vocal music during vacations. He completed his course in 1888 and took charge of the West End church, Atlanta, Georgia, where he remained for seven years, then in 1895 took charge of a church in Clayton Co., Ga.

His brother, Edward H. Mathes, said of him, "Like Samuel of old, he

was pious from his youth up."

He m. Cora Blanche Clarke, of Atlanta, Georgia, July 29, 1893. They now live in Jonesboro, Georgia, where Mrs. Mathes is a very successful teacher and is active in church and civic affairs, is a member of the Eastern Star chapter, and during the World War had charge of the activities of the Red Cross.

#### CHILDREN:

1145. Margaret Amanaa b. June 6, 1895, d. at 1 month.

1146. A son, not named lived only 30 minutes.

114/. William Clarke b. Aug. 9, 1897.

1148. Rachel Elizabeth d. at 23 months old.

1149. Frank Alfred b. Apr. 30, 1910, twin. 1150. Samuel Edward b. May 1, 1910, twin.

- 1147. WILLIAM CLARKE MATHES is a graduate of the Georgia Tech., is a mechanical engineer, and has been general supervisor of a fire insurance company. Is now in Baltimore recuperating from an illness.
- 1132. CORDELIA JOSEPHINE MATHES graduated at Brownsville Female College; was a gifted artist, having studied two years in Memphis under Miss Nate Cail, attended Cincinnati Conservatory of Art and conducted the art department in schools of Comerville, Tenn., Pine Bluff and Morrillton, Ark. She married E. Shelly Hewen in 1893. They lived in Little Rock, Ark. They also lived at Jacksonville, Fla., at one time, where Mr. Hewen was president of Massey's Commercial College. Mrs. Hewen died in 1916.

CHILD:

1151. Loring is in real estate business in New York City.

JEREMIAH MATHES emigrated from Virginia with his brothers, stopping for awhile in Washington County, Tenn. Later he went to Jefferson County, settling near Dandridge. The first court held in Jefferson County was held at his house, in regard to which Ramsey's History of Tennessee gives the following:

"June 11, 1792, an ordinance was passed at Knoxville laying off two new counties, Knox and Jefferson. Courts of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions were ordained to be held in the two counties thus laid off; for the County of Jefferson at the house of Jeremiah Mathes. July 22, 1793, the first court was held. It met at the house of Jeremiah Mathes (now Reuben Zirkle's) four and a half miles west of Dandridge, near the river. The magistrates had been commissioned and qualified. The following named gentlemen appeared and took their seats: Alexander Outlaw, George Doherty, James Roddye, John Blackburn, James Lea, Josiah Wilson, Josiah Jackson, Andrew Henderson, Amos Balch and William Cox. James Hamilton was commissioned clerk, Robert McFarland, sheriff, James Roddye, register.

This house was still standing and in a good state of preservation, in 1906, when visited by Edward Hart Mathes. Jeremiah Mathes died a few miles west of Dandridge. He married, and had a daughter, who married Col. Dougherty.

6. ——Mathes, the only daughter of the original George Mathews, the emigrant, married John Nelson.

CHILD:

1152. Nancy Ann Nelson.

1152. NANCY ANN NELSON b. Feb. 25, 1786, m. Ebenezer Leith Mathes, her cousin. She d. Feb. 27, 1867, leaving no children.

# ROSTER OF SOLDIERS

Colve de Witte, Baron Van Tautenbergh, killed 878 in the Battle of Clodius against the Danes.

Martin Schenck, drowned while conducting night attack on Nynegan in 1589, in the Revolution in Holland.

# INDIAN WAR

George Mathes, volunteer soldier, 1788.

# REVOLUTIONARY WAR

Robert Ord, died in service Battle Guilford Court House, Mar. 3, 1781. John Nelson, Co. 10, Morgan's 11th and 15th Va. Reg.

John Wilson, commanded regiment at Yorktown.

William Hannah.

Samuel Doak.

Amos Bird.

John Balch.

#### MEXICAN WAR

Napoleon Bonaparte McCraw

# CIVIL WAR, U. S. A.

Calvin Alexander Mathes .

John Woodville Mathes.

Major Wm. Smith Barnett, 8th Tenn., 23rd Army Corps.

James Osborne Killgrove, 2nd Ark. Cav.

James Preston Price.

Napoleon Bonaparte Price, died in service.

William DeWitt

Thomas Dodds Roberts.

Henry Allen McNees.

Dr. M. F. Gerald, Reg. Surg.

John Howell Killgrove, Co. A., 2nd Ark. Cav.

### CIVIL WAR, C. S. A.

Josephus Dobson Barnett, Lieut., died in Camp Chase Prison 3-15-65.

Houston Van Deventer, Lieut.

Toliver Wood, Tenn.

Capt. James Harvey Mathes, 37th Tenn. (wounded, lost a leg).

George Alexander McNees, died in service, at Cumberland Gap.

Michael Israel Hoyle, killed in battle.

Michael Hoyle Bird, died in service.

Warren R. Davis, wounded at South Mountain.

Capt. Eads, died in service.

George Anderson Mathes, M.D., wounded.

John Fruit Hannah, Co. D., 3rd Tenn. Inf.

Major John Harvey Hannah, Co. B, 19th Tenn. Inf.

Dr. George Whitfield Telford Hannah, wounded.

John Buck.

# SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR

Lieut. Col. Harvey Horatio Hannah, 4th Tenn. Vol. Inf. Arthur Lane Young. Guy Alexander Roberts. Valentine Sevier Nelson, Lieut. Flag Ship Olympia in Battle of Manilla.

#### WORLD WAR

James Alexander Mathes, Navv. Burke M. Mathes, Naval Aviation. Robert McKissen Herron, Jr., Aviation.
Joe Martin Killgrove, U. S. M. C., died in service.
Oliver Maurice Killgrove, U. S. M. C. William Toliver Killgrove, U. S. Marine Band. Bruce Artem Brenner, wounded in action. John Henry McNees, died in service. Harlan Virgil Nelson. John Andrew Jones, 39th Div. A. E. F. John Olen Ward, 329th Inf. James Wiley Jones. James Alexander West, Jr. William Ray Wilson. George Vest Bradley. William Bandon, Navy. Paul Alexander Lyle, Medical Corps. George H. Ping, Camp Pike. Arthur Miller, died in France. Guy Howard Wilson.

# U. S. ARMY ON MEXICAN BORDER

Capt. Lake F. Russell (captain at 19). Phil Chapman.

# **INDEX**

Abercrombie, Gordon	.22	Barnett, C. Elsa	58
Abercrombie, Harris	.22	Barnett, Christiana	63
Abercrombie, Irene		Barnett, Dessie Ione	
Adams, Adeline		Barnett, Dorothy May	64
Aiken, John	.37	Barnett, Ebenezer Harvey	50-60
Alexander, C. W.	.80	Barnett, Elizabeth	51
Alexander, David	.76	Barnett, Elizabeth Ann	
Alexander, David McGaughey	70	Barnett, Hugh A.	తర
Alexander, Erastus	00	Barnett, Isabella Ord	
Alexander, Ethel Virginia	76	Barnett, Jane Barnett, Jesse Warren	63-64
Alexander, Fred Calvin		Barnett, John William	
Alexander, Fred W.		Barnett, Josepha Rachel	
Alexander, Hugh Payson	80	Barnett, Josephus	
Alexander, Lucile Evelyn	.76	Barnett, Josephus Dobson	
Alexander, Lucy	.80	Barnett, Josephus Raleigh	
Alexander, Maude	80	Barnett, Josephus Wayland	63
Alexander, Nona	80	Barnett, Juliet	53
Alexander, Robert Mathes	.76	Barnett, Lee Aubrey	63
Alexander, Theodore	80	Barnett, Lola Blanche	64
Allen, Aylett	.88	Barnett, Martha	5 <b>4</b> L
Allen, Mildred	88	Barnett, Martha Lizzie	58
Allen, Minnie	. <b>6</b> 3	Barnett, Martha McChesney	
Allen, W. C.	.83	Barnett, Martin Van Buren	50
Anderson, Malinda M.		Barnett, Mary	51
Andrews, Frances Eva		Barnett, Mary Adelaide	50-60
Andrews, Maud	.49	Barnett, Mary Antoinette	58
Andrews, Nell Kathleen		Barnett, Maude	58
Andrews, Osa Lamar	.46	Barnett, Narcissa Jane	50-52
Anthony, Peyton	.70	Barnett, Nellie Maude	05
Armstrong, Mary Elizabeth Arnold, Bessie Rhea	.20 70	Barnett, Opal Louise	04
Arnold, Donald David	70	Barnett, Rebecca May	64
Arnold, Emma Blanche	70	Barnett, Ruby Esther	64
Arnold, Frank Buford	70	Barnett, Russell Paxton	64
Arnold, Joe Mull		Barnett, Thomas Foy	
Arnold, Julia Lucile	70	Barnett, William	51
Arnold, Mae Nita	.70	Barnett, William Smith	50-58
Arnold, Nellie Clare		Barnett, Winona	64
Arnold, Roma Lee	.70	Barrett, Fannie C.	36
Audrey, Mr.		Bartlett, Hattie	24
Aycock, Lizzie	.70	Barton, James S.	
Bailey, Jacob Martin	.78	Barton, Maggie Belle	
Bailey, James	.78	Barton, William Mathes	
Bailey, Helen May	.78	Basket, John	
Bailey, Mabel Marie	.78	Bayless, Mr.	
Bailey, Tyrlton Mary Jane	.78 70	Beamguard, Charles	
Bailey, William Alexander Bain, Beulah	.78 97	Beamguard, Corrie	40
Balch, John	Q /	Beamguard, Lloyd	40 46
Balch, Rachel Patton		Beamguard, Samuel	46
Baloil Arms		Beattie, Arthur Y.	80
Bandon, Fannie		Bell, Miss	
Bandon, Mr.		Benbrook, Allen Harvey	
Bandon, Stella		Benbrook, Dora Elbertie	40
Bandon, William		Benbrook, Dora Reba	40
Barklay, Jake C.	.28	Benbrook, Elbert	40
Barklay, John H.	.28	Benbrook, Emil Creswell	40
Barnett, Aldine Foy63-	-64	Benbrook, Erma	40
Barnett, Alexander	.53	Benbrook, Eula Lois	40
Barnett, Alexander Mathes50-	53	Benbrook, Leona May	40
Barnett, Allen Fisher	.64	Benbrook, Margery Alice	40
Barnett, Allen Foy50-	63	Benbrook, Mattie Joyce	
Barnett, America Maude		Benbrook, Paul	40
Barnett, Bernice Catherine	G A	Beyer, Agnes	49
	.04	Deyer, Agnes	
Barnett, Blanche		Bird, Alexander Mathes	

Dial Ama II-mark	Proper Marries	69
Bird, Amos Harvey44 Bird, Elbert Sevier44	Brenner, Morriss Brewer, Ralph Lee	
Bird, Harvey44	Brooks, Geraldine	24
Bird, Hester Veronica44-46	Brooks, Herbert	24
Bird, Mary Selina44	Brooks, Katherine	
Bird, Melissa Ann44-45	Brooks, Lynn	24
Bird, Michael Hoyle44	Brooks, Raymond	24
Bird, Olive Isabel44-46	Brooks, Roscoe	
Bird, Robert Harvey44 Bird, Rosa Norissa44-46	Brown, Anna Shields	61
Bird, William Harvey44	Brown, Jennie Gray	13
Blackburn, Archibald83	Brown, Thomas Walker	28
Blackburn, Amanda 83	Browning, Miss	
Blackburn, Benjamin83	Broyles, Adam A.	
Blackburn, Clementine86	Broyles, Selina Eva	
Blackburn, Ebenezer83	Bruce, May	
Blackburn, Elizabeth83	Bryant, Louis	
Blackburn, Isabella83	Buck, Glafira	
Blackburn, John83	Buck, John	
Blackburn, Louisa 83	Buck, Jonathan	
Blackburn, Lucinda83 Blackburn, Mr82	Buck, MarthaBuck, William Henry Harrison	
Blackburn, Nancy 83	Buckley, Dean	
Blackburn, Rosannah79	Buckley, Gay	79
Blackburn, William83	Buckley, Louis	79
Blair, America48	Burchfield, Evelyn Gardner	
Blakemore, Frank Glen27	Burchfield, James R.	86
Blakemore, J. R. 27	Burchfield, Mary Elizabeth	86
Blakemore, Ralph 20	Burchfield, Thelma Lynn	
Blakemore, Raymond 20	Burke, Edith	
Booth, Eugent T26	Burke, Mae	
Booth, John Hannah26 Booth, William Telford26	Burnette, James Paul	
Bost, Etta M,44	Burnette, Lulu Octavia Burnette, W. S. R	
Bovell, Annis	Burns, Mr.	
Bovell, Mary Jane36	Butler, Elisha Alexander	60
Bowdel, Ralph80	Butler, Joel D.	60
Bowen, John W51	Byers, Lynn	
Bowman, Elizabeth36	Campbell, Eleanor Irene	
Bowman, W. B36	Campbell, Martha Elizabeth	51
Bradley, Bessie May68	Campbell, Green	68
Bradley, Charles Webster68	Campbell, Hiram	51
Bradley, Earl 68 Bradley, George Vest 68	Campbell, Irene	
Bradley, James Jasper68	Campbell, Josephus Barnett Campbell, Julia	
Bradley, Jesse Gray68	Campbell, Louisa	51
Bradley, John Newton68	Campbell, William McKinley	73
Bradley, Ollie Clay68	Carl, Annie	
Bradley, Pearl68	Carl, Atlanta T.	
Bradley, Richard Allen68	Carl, Clifford	
Bradshaw, Annie	Carl, Effie	
Bradshaw, Essie	Carl, Gladys Carl, Harold	
Bradshaw, Major75	Carl, John	
Bradshaw, Mary Doak75	Carney, H. C.	96
Bradshaw, Minnie75	Carney, Howard Eugene	26
Brannan, Mary31	Carney, Hugh Carthel	26
Brenner, Bruse Artem63	Carney, Mary Sue	
Brenner, Daisy Cochise63	Carney, Mildred Hannah	26
Brenner, Earl Wayne63	Carpenter, Herbert Charles	
Brenner, Edley63-64	Carver, Carl	24
Brenner, Ellen63	Carver, Jesse	
Brenner, Eric63	Carver, Julia	
Brenner, James Edley64	Carver, Louise	
Brenner, Laurence Alvin63-64	Carver, Mattie Lee	24
Brenner, Lois Junia63	Cash, Benjamin	
Brenner, Maude Eunice63	Cash, Mildred Spottswood	
Brenner, Maurice E63	Caudle, Grace	

Caudle, Minor22	Cunningham, Thomas R.	
Center, Callie 24	Cunningham, William Thomas	
Center, Clara E	Dandridge, Mildred Spottswood	88
Center, Clifton	Dandridge, Robert Allan Dandridge, Robert Ambler	ō
Center, Edna24	Darby, Carrie	8
Center, Emma Grace 24	Davenport, Gladys	
Center, Ernest	Davis, Edward Paschal	48
Center, Flora Sue24	Davis, Edward Paschal, Jr.	4
Center, Hayden24	Davis, Eva	22
Center, James24	Davis, Guy Warren	
Center, James Herbert	Davis, Henry Davis, Mayme	46
Center, Jasper	Davis, Mayme Davis, Walter Ransom 4	42 5 16
Center, May23	Davis, Walter Ransom, Jr.	)-4( 16
Center, R. A	Davis, Warren Ransom	
Center, Raymond Hugh 24	Davis, Willie Lee	4
Center, Robert24	Deadrick, Louise	28
Champlin, Glen Harold66	Dearing, A. C.	26
Champlin, Henry66	Dearing, Joseph Marion	26
Chapman, Phil	Dearing, Maggie	22
Christenson, Arvilla Jean	Dearing, Nellie	Zē
Christenson, Neils Marinus61 Christenson, Marie61	Dearing, Owen Whitfield Dearing, Robert Wallace	
Christian, Maria56	Denham, Daisy May	
Chroninger, Daisy Gooding66	Dennis, Blanche	
Chroninger, Dorothy Dawn66	DeWitt, Benjamin Edward	
Chroninger, Harold66	DeWitt, Charles Curtis	
Clark, Fannie35	DeWitt, Clyde	
Clark, Martha 56	DeWitt, Dilworth	
Clarke, Cora Blanche	DeWitt, George Francis	68
Clemmens, Geo	DeWitt, Hazel DeWitt, Harry Melvin	ot
Cline, Mr. 69	De Witt, James Madison	0t
Cobb, Mollie70	DeWitt, John Henry	
Collins, May25	DeWitt, Josephine	66
Condon, Josie66	DeWitt, Leroy	- 66
	. DeWitt, Leroy Henry	66
Cook, Margaret Leah43	DeWitt, Lillie Estel	66
Cook, Rebecca Anna 43	DeWitt, Lulu Isabella DeWitt, Mary Eveline	bt
Cooper, Frank Lawrence89 Council, Frank27	DeWitt, Mary Frances	00
Couenhoven Arms57	DeWitt, Ralph Leonidas	
Couenhoven Lineage57	DeWitt, Ray Benjamin	
Couenhoven, Sara56	DeWitt, Sarah Jane	65
Cowan, Alice27	DeWitt, William Harvey	
Cowan, Christiana Gray79	DeWitt, William Thomas	
Cowan, Franklin A27	DeWitt, Vera Darline Dinwiddie, Alice Mae	66
Cowan, George R38	Doak, Samuel	79
Cowan, James27 Cowan, John Telford27	Doak, Miss	74
Cowan, Joseph McLaurin27	Dobson, Jane	50
Cowan, May 27	Dobson, Mr.	50
Cowan, Mary J27	Dougherty, Col	90
Cowan, Sarah Ann27	Dulin, Mary English	89
Cowan, Wm. H27	Dupre, Curtys	
Cowan, Willie Paxton27	Dyer, Addie	22
Crawford, Anson41	Dyer, Emma Dyer, Emmot Earl	. ZZ
Crawford, Ed41 Crawford, James41	Dyer, Frank	42 99
Crawford, Nettie41	Dyer, Roy	22
Crawford, Opal41	Dyer, Walter	22
Crawford, Otho41	Earnest, Amanda Marilla	
Crawford, Vivian Grace41	Earnest, Josiah Wells	
Cross, Vade59	Earnest, Margaret Malvina	
Crossin, Nora May48	Earnest, Mary M.	
Cunningham, Bertha65	Earnest, Minerva Jane Ann	
Cunningham, Marietta65	Earnest, Nancy Lavinia Adelaide	77

77.1	o
Earnest, Robert27-47	Gray, Jeannie27
Earnest, William Lawrence77	Gray, Martha27
Elkins, Nancy 56	Gray, Mr39 Green, Court
Ely, Rebecca Adeline	Green, Mattie22
Febuary, Annie Amelia74	Green, Mr. 40
Fink, Ballard77	Griffitts, Frank86
Fletcher, Della66	Guinn, Minnie 25
Foltz, Mr47	Hair, Annie Myra
Forster, Fannie Lou24	Hair, Clyde
Foster, Irene Evella85	Hair, Henry Carter
Foster, Pearl85	Hair, Mary Eva46
Foster, Samuel85	Haley, Charles 41
Fox. L. M76	Haley, Charles Lamar41
Frazier, Lulu30	Haley, Georgia Oleata41
Frederick, Helen	Haley, Henrietta Inez41
Freeman, Alfred46	Haley, John Herman41
Freeman, Alfred Bird46	Haley, Orville Jones41
Freeman, Annie Cook46	Haley, Samuel Wayne41
Freeman, Charles B46	Hall, Willie 42
Freeman, Mary	Hamilton, Mary20
Freeman, Rosa	Hannah, Alexander 21
Freeman, Richard	Hannah, Amanda Duff
Freeman, Mirl Maude64	Hannah, Andrew
Frizby, Minnie	Hannah, Andrew Gray
Fryar, Maggie	Hannah, Andrew Vance19-21-22
Fulford, Edward Cleveland, Jr70	Hannah, Anne
Fulford, Joe Arnold70	Hannah, Bell20
Fulford, Nellie Geneva70	Hannah, Carl 22
Garland, Amanda	Hannah, Charles Ira21-23
Garner, Addie42	Hannah, Clara Helen 26-27
Garrett, Frances Ruth30	Hannah, Cliff20
Garrett, Thomas W30	Hannah, Daniel Alexander 21
Garrison, John37	Hannah, Darthula Elizabeth20
Gentry, Lillie L36	Hannah, Emma
Gerding, Lillie23	Hannah. Emma Jane
Gerald, Alice83	Hannah, Elizabeth21
Gerald, Chalmers83	Hannah, Evelyn21
Gerald, Charles83	Hannah, Frances Louise26
Gerald, F. M83	Hannah, George20
Gerald, William83	Hannah, George Alexander20
Gibson, Bertie Allen47	Hannah, Geo. Whitfield Telford 20-25
Gibson, Franc B. 47	Hannah, Gerald Gooding23
Gibson, Mr. 47	Hannah, Gertrude 20
Gibson, Thomas J. 47	Hannah, Gladys 23
Gillespie, Charles A	Hannah, Grace Alice20-21
Gillespie, Dr76	Hannah, Grace Jane 21-22
Gillespie, Margaret Elizabeth76	Hannah, Grace Elizabeth
Gillespie, Searle76	Hannah, Harvey Horatio23
Gillespie, William Mathes76	Hannah, Henderson 22
Gladfelter, Charles Ira	Hannah, Hermione21
Gladfelter, Irl Allen68	Hannah, Hugh
Glaze, Emma73	Hannah, James22
Glenn, Ora Mast81	Hannah, James Berry
Glidewell, Arthur21	Hannah, James Taylor
Glidewell, Eula21	Hannah, Jane McConnell19-25
Glidewell, Inez21	Hannah, Jefferson Davis20-21
Glidewell, Jewell21	Hannah, Jesse20
Goodwin, Ann Overton88	Hannah, John23-77
Gordon, George Alvin73	Hannah, John Absalom26
Gordon, George H73	Hannah, John Fruit19
Grammar, Edna Alice	Hannah, John Harvey19-20-23
Grammar, George W. 52	Hannah, John Harvey, Jr.
Grammar, Harry Martin53	TT 1 T.L. m. 16 1
Grammar, Josephus Beethoven52-53	Hannah, John Telford 26
Grammar, Martin52-53	Hannah, Joseph E. 20-21
Grammar, Victoria Mabel52-53	Hannah, Joseph E., Jr21
,	

Hannah, Julia Anne20	Helm, Mildred	43
Hannah, Lake23	Helm, Owen Emmett	
Hannah, Louisa Blackburn20	Helm, Otho	
Hannah, Louise21	Helm, Perry Adolph	
Hannah, Maggie May26-27	Helm, Perry Adolph, Jr Helm, Walter Reece	
Hannah, Martha 26	Herron, Dorothy Ida	45
Hannah, Mary 20	Herron, Robert McKissen I,	
Hannah, Mary	Herron, Robert McKissen II	
Hannah, Mary Anne20	Herron, Robert McKissen III	
Hannah, Mattie20	Heverling, Andrew	43
Hannah, Miriam Elizabeth 19	Heverling, Charles Wesley	
Hannah, Mollie 21	Heverling, Charles Wesley, Jr.	
Hannah, Nancy Jane20	Heverling, Esther	
Hannah, Nora Lou26	Heverling, James	
Hannah, Owen Whitfield26	Heverling, Morris	.43
Hannah, Ray22	Heverling, Ruth	43
Hannah, Robert21	Hewen, E. Shelly	.90
Hannah, Robert Denham21	Hewen, Loring	.90
Hannah, Robert Olen26-27	Hill, Norvis Walter	
Hannah, Robert Owen20-26	Hill, Walter John	
Hannah, Stella 22	Hodge, Altha	.21
Hannah, Susan21	Hodge, Matthew	.21
Hannah, Tennessee Ann76-77	Holt, Nancy P.	.76
Hannah, Thomas Alexander19-20	Hood, Alma Elizabeth	
Hannah, Tulla	Hoover, Clarence	
Hannah, Val	Hoover, Cora	
Hannah, Wallace	Hoover, Reuben O.	
Hannah, Walliam 74	Hopkins, Mary	
Hannah, William	Hozier, Kathleen	70
Hannah, William Blount26	Houston, Alexander	19
Hannah, William Thomas 20	Houston, John	
Hard, Alexander S35	Hovey, Arthur Orlando	
Hard, Alice	Hovey, Flora Mabel	
Hard, Annie Mary35	Howard, G. Peabody	
Hard, Charles 35	Howell, James E.	
Hard, Charles, Jr35	Hoyle, Alexander Mathes	
Hard, Florence35	Hoyle, Isabella Malvina	
Hard, Virginia35	Hoyle, Katherine	-44
Hard, Virginia35	Hoyle, Mary	-44
Hardin, Charles V61	Hoyle, Michael	
Hardisty, E. M43	Hoyle, Michael Israel	
Harlan, Garnett 43	Hoyle, Sarah	-44
Harris, Ruth	Humphreys, A.	-22
Harrison, Joe	Humphreys, Barney	.ZZ
Hart, Edward85 Hart, Joseph85	Humphreys, Elizabeth	
Hart, Margaret Maria 87	Humphreys, Frank Humphreys, June	
Hart, Nancy Shanklin85	Humphreys, Pauline	-22
Hart, Thomas85	Irvin, Billy Jones	11
Hathaway, Charles Richard63	Irvin, Carrie Alice	
Hathaway, Martin Watson63	Irvin Rov	41
Hayes, Lettie Caroline78	Irvin, Roy Davidson	.41
Heady, Lottie Maybelle 62	Irvin, Wanda Agnes	.41
Heady, M. O62	Irvin, Will	
Helm, Ada Pearl43	Irwin, Mr.	.80
Helm, Carl 43	Isaac, Mr.	.39
Helm, Edith Lysle43	Johnson, Alice	. <b>2</b> 8
Helm, Frederick Maxey43	Johnson, Mr.	
Helm, Grace 43	Johnston, Pauline Elizabeth	<b>.4</b> 8
Helm, Harvey Mathes	Jones, Daisy Beatrice 40	
Helm, Henry Otho42	Jones, Dora W.	
Helm, Kate Blanche42	Jones, Ewart Donald	
Helm, Judith Lola43	Jones, Ella Gertrude	.67
Helm, Lillian Rebecca	Jones, Henrietta Caroline 40	
Helm, Mamie Andrew43	Jones, Herbert Harvey	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
Helm, Margery Allen 43	Jones, James Wiley40	-4 L

Jones, John Andrew40-41	Leith, Ann	1.0
Jones, John Crittenden40	Leith, Ann	
Jones, Judith Savannah40	Leith Lineage	
Jones, Miss51	Leonard, Mr.	
Jones, Nannie Angeline40-41	Libbey, Connie Alice	
Jones, Sam40	Libbey, Edna Viola Ann	
Jones, Velma Elbertie40	Libbey, Ella Maud	
Jones, Virgia Georgia41	Libbey, Guy C.	
Jordon, Eliza Jane Cassandra70	Libbey, Guy Laddie	53
Jordon, Mary Ann69	Loftus, Georgiana	58
Jordon, W. A40	Long, Henry	
Keener, John Rankin72	Long, Pansy	36
Keener, John W. 72	Long, Thelma	
Kemper, Robb30	Lotspich, W. W.	75
Killgrove, Albert Dorian	Lowrance, Marshall	
Killgrove, Chester Samuel	Luker, Thomas	
Killgrove Coat of Arms60	Lyle, Barbara Beagle	50
Killgrove, Clara Belle62 Killgrove, Ellsworth Llewellyn61	Lyle, Carl Blackburn	
Killgrove, Elvira Adelaide62	Lyle, Gordon Robinson	
Killgrove, Ethel Amelia 61	Lyle, James	
Killgrove, Helen Delphine62	Lyle, James Lamar	
Killgrove, Herbert Elroy62	Lyle, Lulu Jane	
Killgrove, James Osborne60	Lyle, Lucile Elinor	
Killgrove, Jean Adelaide	Lyle, Paul Alexander	
Killgrove, Joe Darrell62	Lyle, Rosella Miriam	
Killgrove, Joe Martin61-62	Lyle, Sarah Porter	36
Killgrove, John Harvey61	Lyle, William Alexander	36
Killgrove, John Howell60	Lyle, William Harris86-8	37
Killgrove, Lois Vivian62	Lynn, Alexander4	15
Killgrove, Louis James62	Lynn, Elizabeth (McCrary)4	15
Killgrove, Mary Ethel62	Lynn, Mary Agnes4	
Killgrove, Mildred May	Macey, Mary Ellen	
Killgrove, Oliver Maurice	Mackenzie Lineage	
Killgrove, Osborne Elroy61-62	Maddox, James Hannah	
Killgrove, Pearl Adelaide61 Killgrove, Ralph Ebenezer61	Maddox, Mary Dean 2 Maddox, Wilma Grace 2	20 ) g
Killgrove, Roby Willard61-62	Maddox, W. H	
Killgrove, Ruth Maybelle62	Manly, Carrie 4	
Killgrove, Ruth Winona62	Marchant, Ella	
Killgrove, Taliaferro Elmore61	Martin, Jennie	
Killgrove, Truce Adelaide61-63	Mathews, Alexander I	16
Killgrove, Thomas Osborne61	Mathews, Allen	
Killgrove, Winona Adolphine61-62	Mathews, Bonnie Ray	
Killgrove, William Toliver61	Mathews Coat of Arms1	
Kincaid, Jane Elizabeth64	Mathews, George I15-1	
King. Jessie Irene21	Mathews, George II	
King, Robert 76	Mathews, George Harvey	
Kirkpatrick, Franklin	Mathews, Herbert Floyd	
Kyke, Carrie       78         Kyle, Alice Jane       52	Mathews, Jeremtah 1 Mathews, Lineage 1	
Kyle, Ann Helena 52	Mathews, Lois Elizabeth	
Kyle, Ellen J52	Mathews, Maggie May5	
Kyle, Eugenia Abigail	Mathews, Martin Luther 5	(3
Kyle, George W	Mathews, Martin Luther, Jr	54
Kyle, Josephus Alexander52	Mathes, Adah Miriam	79
Kyle, Richard Hamilton52	Mathes, Adelia	
Kynion, M40	Mathes, Alexander35-8	34
Lane, Charles Homer28	Mathes, Alexander I16-1	L <b>8</b> .
Lane, Dorothy Theresa28	Mathes, Alexander II18-3	30
Lane, Ellen28	Mathes, Alexander III3	
Lane, John Edward28	Mathes, Alexander Wheaton3	
Lane, Marian Evelyn28	Mathes, Alexander Rush3	
Lane, Margery Lola43	Mathes, Alexander Perry69-7	3
Lane, Marjorie28	Mathes, Alfred Harvey3	4
Lane, Sabra28	Mathes, Alice Belle3	
Lane, Thomas 43	Mathes, Allen16-18-29-79-8	
Lea, Mrs. 43	Mathes, Allen Harvey 3	
110th, 11115	maines, agion marvey manning	Τ.

Mathes				
	Allen Robert30		Jane Roe	
	Alvan Rush79		James Alexander	
	Annie 29-30		James Doak	
	Ann Leith31-44-74	Mathes,	James Harvey	87_88
Mathes,	Ann Phebe35		James Page	
Mathes,	Annie Louise73	Mathes,	James Pinckney	85
Mathes,	Archibald79	Mathes,	Jennie1	8-19-86
Mathes,	Archibald Alexander79		Jeremiah	
	Archie80	Mathes.	John19-30-39-7	4-79-82
	Benjamin74-75	Mathes.	John Alexander	79
	Benjamin Cash88		John Alfred	
	Bettie29		John Elmer	
	Buford36		John Pinckney	
	Burke M39		John Shields	
	Callie30		John Theron	
	Caroline74-82		John Woodville	
	Calvin74		Joseph Rolla	
	Calvin Alexander		Josephine Crump	
	Charles		Judith Lysle	
	Charles Earl70		Julia	
	Charles Hodge85		Katherine Elizabeth	
	Clarence		Katherine F.	
	Clarence Alexander73-75		Lavinia Eveline	
	Coat of Arms14		Lavinia Evelyn	
	Cordelia Josephine87	Matnes,	Lee Dandridge	88
	Curtis39	Mathes,	Lena	75
	D. E69		Lillie	
	Duff Wilson75		Loeta Beatrice	
	Ebenezer E74	Mathes,	Louretta	39-40
	Ebenezer Leith18		Lucinda Doak	
	Ebenezer Smith69		Lucilla	
Mathes,	E. Edgar75		Lulu	
Mathes,	Edgar Neill70	Mathes,	Luther	84
Mathes,	Edward Paul89	Mathes,	Mallie Eliza	69
Mathes,	Effie Dean70	Mathes,	Mamie Alexandra	73
Mathes,	Eliza29		Margaret3	
	Elizabeth Ann19	Mathes.	Margaret Amanda	90
	Elma37		Margaret Elizabeth	
	Emma Estelle75		Margaret Rosannah	
	Enoch Allen30		Mary	
	Essie37		Margery Ann	
	Ethel75		Marjorie Ann	
	Ezekiel Salmon 34-36		Mary Adelaide	
	Fannie Vance 39-40		Mary Caroline	
	Frances Ione 85		Mary Dulin	
	Frances Morgan38		Mary Elizabeth	
	Frank Alfred 90			
		Mathes,	Mary Gray Mary Jane	70.95
	Frank Smith70			
Matnes,	George 15-16-75		Mary Louisa	
	George Anderson84-87		Mary Patterson	
Mathes,	George Erskine75		Martha	
Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith18-74	Mathes,	Martha Emma	79
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith	Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine	79 39
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia	79 39 73
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme	79 73
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan	79 73 69
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael	79 73 69
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig	79 73 69 86
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Midred Craig Mildred Overton	79 73 69 86
Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Midred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson	79 73 69 86 86
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39	Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes, Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston	79 39 69 86 88 88
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazel Marguerite         39	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam	79 73 69 86 88 84 18-19
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam	79 73 69 86 88 88 84
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison           Hulda Matilda         39-40	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam Nancy Nancy Elizabeth	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 18-19 74
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison           Hulda Matilda         39-40	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 18-19 74
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison         38-40           Hulda Matilda         39-40           Imogene         86	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam Nancy Nancy Elizabeth Nathaniel Beecher	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 84 18-19 74 87
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazvel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison         38-40           Hulda Matilda         39-40           Imogene         86           Isabella Jane         38	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam Nancy Nancy Elizabeth Nathaniel Beecher Nelle Virginia	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 18-19 74 87
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazvel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison         38-40           Hulda Matilda         39-40           Imogene         86           Isabella Jane         38           Isabella Rankin         75	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam Nancy Nancy Elizabeth Nathaniel Beecher Nelle Virginia Nellie	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 18-19 74 87
Mathes,	George Leith         18-74           George Milton         86           George T.         82           Georgia         89           Georgia Bell         75           Grace         18-39-80           Grizzie         83           Harriet Louise         85           Harry Woodville         70           Harvey         39           Hazvel Marguerite         Henrietta Harrison         38-40           Hulda Matilda         39-40           Imogene         86           Isabella Jane         38	Mathes,	Martha Emma Maurine Maud Euphrasia Mayme McFarland Melancthan Michael Mildred Craig Mildred Overton Milton Anderson Milton Houston Miriam Nancy Nancy Elizabeth Nathaniel Beecher Nelle Virginia	79 39 73 69 39 86 88 85 18-19 74 87

Mathee	Newton Willoughby73	McCurry, Alexander Rush	7.2
	Newton Willoughby, Jr73	McCurry, Anna Reba	
Mathes.	Nina80	McCurry, Carl McClung	
Mathes,	Olivia 30	McCurry, Clarence Henry	
Mathes,	Paul Stuart74	McCurry, Daphne Lee	.78
	Phoebe 82	McCurry, David Preston 47	-78
	Physic29	McCurry, Ethel Biddie Ann	
	Rachel Emeline87	McCurry, Eula Elizabeth	78
Mathes,	Rachel Elizabeth 90	McCurry, Frank Alexander	78
Mathes.	Ralph Voorhees86	McCurry, Franklin Gerald	
Mathes,	Robert Ollie	McCurry, Isaac Earnest	
Mathes,	Robert29	McCurry, James Andrew	
Mathes,	Robert A30	McCurry, Kate Marie	.78
	Robert Johnston Chester38	McCurry, Mattie Elizabeth	
	Rush A	McCurry, Margaret Ann	
	Ruth	McCurry, Martin Rufus McCurry, Martin Sylvester	
	Samuel Jay79	McCurry, Maynard Monroe	78
	Samuel McCarver 39	McCurry, Paul Courtney	
	Samuel Rhea70	McCurry, Roy Thomas	
	Sarah80	McCurry, Ruby Lee	.78
	Sarah Ann38-40	McCurry, Samuel Martin	
	Sarah Isabella39	McCurry, Stella May	.78
	Sarah Isabella Amanda34-37	McCurry, William Harrana	
	Sarah Porter	McCurry, William Lawrence	
	Seraphine	McFall, Mollie Allen	
	Serena Ann84	McFall, Nova Dean	
	Serena Judson85	McFall, Thomas L.	
Mathes,	Susan74-80	McFarlane, J. Norris	
Mathes,	Talbot Spottswood88	McFerrin, Dr. R. A.	
Mathes,	Thelma Estella73	McGaughey, John	
	Viola Belle89	McKee, Delia	
Mathes,	Waltar	McKee, Nellie	20
	W. C39	McLaughlin, James	
	Werdna 89	McMillan, Harry	
	William 30-79-84-86	McNees, Bertha Pearl	49
	William Alfred84-87	McNees, Charles Audley	
	William Carey39	McNees, Charles S.	
Mathes,	William Clarke	McNees, E. Ellen	
Mathes,	William Ebenezer34 William Edward Hart87	McNees, Frank H.	.40 17
	William Green36	McNees, George Alexander	
Mathes.	William McConnell38	McNees, George Allen Gernade	
	William Thomas85	McNees, George Robert	48
Mathes,	Zack	McNees, George Robert, Jr.	48
	Zorada Blanche	McNees, Harry	.48
	s, Grace Gladys84	McNees, Henrietta	
	s, Laura Jeannette 84 s, Mark Allison 84	McNees, Henry	
Matthew	s, Mark Allison, Jr84	McNees, James G.	
Matthews	s, Mark Lafayette84	McNees, James Harvey	47
McBride,	Mr79	McNees, James Larkin	.48
McCarve:	r, Mary Caroline38	McNees, Joab	.47
	ey, Isabella	McNees, John Henry	.48
McClure,	E. Graham 29	McNees, John Henry, Jr. McNees, John Thomas	48
McClure,	Frank E	McNees, Katie	48
McClure,	Joe C. 29	McNees, Leanna	
McClure.	Margaret Emma 29	McNees, Lillian Estella	<b>49</b>
McClure,	Maria Antoinette 29	McNees, Lucy	48
McClure,	Maude Antoinette29	McNees, Mabel	47
McClure,	R. J29	McNees, Mae W.	47
McConne	ll, Judith Lloyd38	McNees, Martha Jane	
	Napoleon Bonaparte 52	McNees, Mary Lou	
	, Ada Rebecca78	McNees, Mattie L.	
	, manus manus annother and the continue to M		

McNees, Melissa 47	Moore, Johnson	67
McNees, Ora	Moore, Lucille	
McNees, Parrylee	Moore, Margaret Moore, Marian	67
McNees, Rebecca Maybelle48	Moore, Marietta	
McNees, Ruth E. 47	Moore, Melvin M.	
McNees, Theron B. 47	Moore, Milster	80
McNees, Thomas48	Moore, Myrtle	76
McNees, William48	Moore, Roy	67
McNees, William B47	Moore, Ralph	
McNeil, John38	Moore, William	
McRuer, Jeannie76	Moreland, Florida May	66
McSpadden, Bertie	Morelock, Eva	
Meek, Evelyn74-85 Meek, Evelyn74	Morelock, Frances  Morelock, Louise	
Meek, Thomas Harris74	Morelock, S. B.	40
Meek, Thomas Harris, Jr74	Morgan, Cora	28
Merriam, Almera80	Morris, Benjamin Jos.	66
Merritt, Orpha Wood34	Morris, Leroy Henry	66
Miller, Arthur21	Morris, Ray Benjamin	66
Miller, Claude21	Morrison, Alexander	20
Miller, Clarence Alexander73	Morrison, Austin	20
Miller, Ethel21	Morrison, Eula	
Miller, Evelyn21	Morrison, Georgia	
Miller, Henry 21	Morrison, Garland	
Miller, James Madison	Morrison, Josephine Morrison, Lila	
Miller, Jerome Eaton73	Morrison, Louise	
Miller, Lester	Morrison, Luther	
Miller, Loeta Beatrice73	Morrison, Malcomb	
Miller, Mae21	Morrison, Miriam	
Miller, Mildred Helen73	Morrison, Paul	
Miller, Nora21	Morrison, William	
Miller, Oscar21	Morrow, Abbie	22
Miller, Oscar Everette73	Morrow, Eva	
Miller, Robert	Morrow, John	
Miller, Samuel Alton	Morrow, John Andrew Morrow, Naoma Jane	
Miller, Thelma Estella73 Miller, Walter21	Morrow, Terry	
Milster, Abbie80	Morrow, Thomas	22
Milster, Abner W80	Mulkey, Rachel	
Milster, Annie80	Munnerlyn, William Henry	
Milster, Dora80	Murr, Olive	74
Milster, Jessie80	Murr, Walter	74
Milster, Mabel80	Nelson, Andrew Butler	
Mims, Mary58	Nelson, Carrick	
Minnick, Edna J	Nelson, Caryelle Nelson, Charlsia J.	
Mitchell, Frederick Roberts81	Nelson, Geneva	
Mitchell, John Allison81	Nelson, Hallie Herman	42
Mitchell, Louise81	Nelson, Harlan Virgil	
Mitchell, Marjorie May81	Nelson, Harvey Luther	
Montgomery, Mary Lee41	Nelson, Harvey William	42
Montgomery, Mr69	Nelson, Helen Ruth	42
Moody, Walter Gardner60	Nelson, Hershel John	42
Moore, Anna69	Nelson, Howard Doyle	42
Moore, Anthony	Nelson, Hubert Paramoore	42
Moore, Carl LeWalls67	Nelson, John Calhoun Nelson, John Mathes	40 49
Moore, David Stewart65	Nelson, Judith Maria	40-44
Moore, David Alexander65-66	Nelson, Lydia	35
Moore, David E76	Nelson, Maynard	42
Moore, Flora Pearl 67	Nelson, Nancy Ann	
Moore, James	Nelson, Nannie Elizabeth	
•		
Moore, James Alpha67	Nelson, Othello	
Moore, Jeremiah	Nelson, Regeta	
Moore, John Dell67	Nelson, Ruble	
Moore, John Emmett65-66	Nelson, Sarah Georgiana	40

Nelson, Selden35	Price, James M.	
Nelson, Thomas Amos Rogers35	Price, Napoleon Bonaparte	
Nelson, Thomas Paramoore40-42	Price, Rachel	
Nelson, Valentine Sevier35	Probst, John A.	
Nelson, Velma 42	Probst, Theodore	. 77
Nix, Alice	Pulliam Mn	
Nix, William Lee 64	Pulliam, Mr. Rader, Claude	
Oliphant, Cora Jeanett27	Rader, Doris	
Oliphant, George Franklin27	Rader, Maurine	
Oliphant, James Telford27	Range, Sue	
Oliphant, Jane Amanda27	Rankin, Henry	. 85
Oliphant, Jean27	Rankin, Isabella	. 72
Oliphant, Mary Lee27	Rankin, Jane	
Oliphant, Miss 72	Rankin, Myrtle	
Oliphant, Sarah Josephine 27	Reed, Clara Belle	62
Oliphant, William David	Reed, D. J.	
Oliphant, William Frank	Remine, ClarenceRemine, Edward	75
Ord Coat of Arms32	Remine, N. B.	13 73
Ord Lineage 32	Regua, Edna	
Ord, Ann Leith31	Roberts, Belle May	
Ord, Isabella31	Roberts, Guy Alexander	
Ord, Jane31	Roberts, Harlan McAfee	81
Ord, Robert31	Roberts, Minnie Irene	81
Owen, Grace84	Roberts, Olive Emma	
Owens, Mr38	Roberts, Pansy Gertrude	
Padgett, Edward D	Roberts, Stella Virginia	
Pancaké, Frances	Roberts, Thomas Dodds,	
Patton, Alexander	Robinson, Bert Robinson, Marguerite	
Patton, Ann Leith	Robinson, Millicent Candee	
Patton, Charles A	Rodgers, Alexander Mathes	65
Patton, David W77	Rodgers, James A.	
Patton, Ebenezer L.	Rodgers, Laura	
Patton, Frank37	Rodgers, Loretta Isabella	65
Patton, Laura C37	Rodgers, Louisa F.	
Patton, Leila W37	Rodgers, Mary Jane	
Patton, Mary 37	Rodgers, Nancy Ann	
Patton, Nancy McClung	Rodgers, Robert Allen Rodgers, Susannah Frances	
Patton, William M	Rodgers, Thomas	
Patton, William 77	Rodgers, Thomas O.	
Pearson, Susan Ann26	Rodgers, William	
Pepper, C. R76	Rodgers, William Harvey	
Peters, Augusta Amberlow66	Rodgers, William W.	
Peters, Augustus Herman66	Rountree, Nell	
Peters, Earnest William	Royce, Lillie May	
Peters, Eastman Karl	Ruble, David	.71
Peters, Eva Loretta	Ruble, Edwin ERuble, Elvira	
Peters, Hester Alvenia	Ruble, Ferdinand	71
Peters, Katherine Rosa Marie66	Ruble, Henry E.	
Peterson, Sarah Ellen49	Ruble, Henry Hunter	71
Peyton, A. S60	Ruble, Jesse	
Phillips, Mary C26	Ruble, John	71
Phillips, Owen Wilburn26	Ruble, Leonora	
Phillips, William Franklin26	Ruble, Lizzie	
Ping, George Herschel 42	Ruble, Martha	71
Pitchford, Carl Robert	Ruble, MaryRuble, Mary Ann	71
Pitchford, John Newton	Ruble, Mary Ann Ruble, Mathias	71 71
Pitchford, Virginia V. 43	Ruble, Melvina	
Powell, Callie41	Ruble, Nannie	
Price, Benjamin Franklin51	Ruble, Phebie	
Price, Charles L51	Ruble, Robert	71
Price Fannie51	Ruble, Samuel	. 71
Price, James Preston51	Ruble, Samuel	

	Stephens, Ernest Sidney	12
Russell, Alma Lee	Stephens, Eula Malinda	
Russell, Genevieve24	Stephens, Gordon VanDyke	
Russell, Glasgow24	Stephens, Hannah Eva	
Russell, Grace	Stephens, James Madison	
Russell, Herbert24	Stephens, Joseph Basil Alexander	
Russell, Lake F. 24	Stephens, Lane Conley	
Russell, Louise24	Stephens, Lena	
Russell, Mamie 43	Stephens, Lois Estelle	
Russell, Margaret 24 Russell, Mr. 72	Stephens, Louisa	60
Russell, Ruth	Stephens, Mary G. L.	69
Russell, W. F24	Stephens, Nancy Alice	
Russell, Samuel72	Stephens, Norman Lloyd	64
Saddler, Alfred Freeman46	Stephens, Rachel Matilda	
Saddler, David Francis46	Stephens, Sarah Eliza Jane	
Saddler, Lester 46	Stephens, Sidney	
Saddler, Lester Jr. 46	Stephens, Sterling	69
Samples, Jennie	Stephens, William I	64
Sampley, J. J	Stephens, William J Stephens, William Levan Madison	60
Sampley, Owen Alexander39	Stephens, Wm. M	
Sampley, Winfield Summers39	Stephenson, Andrew V.	
Sandefer, J. B48	Stephenson, Benton	
Schenck Arms58	Stephenson, Carrie	
Schenck Lineage57	Stephenson, Chassie Elizabeth	25
Seay, Mr89	Stephenson, Edward	. 25
Shorter, Lucinda48	Stephenson, E. L.	23
Shoun, L. C50	Stephenson, Eugene	
Skelton, Elizabeth	Stephenson, Fate	
Skelton, Fred M	Stephenson, George W.	23
Skelton, Guy C25	Stephenson, GraceStephenson, Hattie	
Skelton, James A25	Stephenson, Henry Alfred	35
Skelton, John W25	Stephenson, Irene	25
Skelton, Lyle L25	Stephenson, James W.	23
Skelton, Rex W25	Stephenson, John	
Skelton, Robert H25	Stephenson, John C.	
Skelton, Wm. A25	Stephenson, Martin	
Sloan, Ara	Stephenson, Nellie	25
Sloan, Jessie	Stephenson, Ora	. 49
	Ot the barrier Doub	O.E
Slonaker, Charles H. 29	Stephenson, Park	25
Smallhorst, Samuel82	Stephenson, Robert	25
Smallhorst, Samuel 82 Smiley, Charles 29	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N.	25 25 23
Smallhorst, Samuel 82 Smiley, Charles 29 Smith, Aaron Mason 41	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth	25 25 23
Smallhorst, Samuel 82 Smiley, Charles 29	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta	25 25 23 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William	25 23 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C E       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J       38	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. 25	25 23 25 25 25 25 35
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A.	25 25 25 25 25 25 35 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, Ruth	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M       51	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, Willie Stevens, Ruth Stevens, Ruth Stevenson, Dorothy,	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, Willie Stevenson, Ruth Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, Willie Stevenson, Ruth Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, William Eugene	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Mary E.       51         Smith, Nellie       38	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William Stevenson, William Stevenson, Milden Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart. Charlotte	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Mary E.       51         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. 23 Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, William Stevenson, Willie Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Mary E.       51         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, Willie Stevenson, Willie Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J.	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, Willie Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr.	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Mellie       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stevenson, William Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 267 81 81 81 81 81
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Hore       38         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Mary E.       51         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon	25 225 25 25 25 25 25 25 267 81 81 81 81 81 81 80 48 40
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Horn M.       51         Smith, Louella       76         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, William Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon, Jr.	25 25 23 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51         Spiegle, Mr.       48	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, Veta Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, William A. 25 Stephenson, William Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, W. E. Stevenson, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon, Jr. Sutherland, Virginia Alice	25 25 23 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51         Spiegle, Mr.       48         Stanfield, Miss	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stevenson, William Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon, Jr. Sutherland, Virginia Alice Switzer. Lulu	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51         Spiegle, Mr.       48         Stanfield, Miss       51         Starrett, Oren Tellford       53	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Virginia Alice Switzer, Lulu Tatum, Mr.	25 25 25 25 25 25 35 81 81 81 81 81 81 36 36 36 36
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, David J.       38         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51         Spiegle, Mr.       48         Starfield, Miss       51         Starrett, Oren Tellford       53         Stephens, Adaline       67	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stevenson, Dorothy, Stevenson, Margaret Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Virginia Alice Switzer, Lulu Tatum, Mr. Taylor, David	25 25 25 25 25 25 35 36 81 81 81 81 81 81 36 36 36 36 36
Smallhorst, Samuel       82         Smiley, Charles       29         Smith, Aaron Mason       41         Smith, Carrie       38         Smith, C. E.       51         Smith, Daisy       51         Smith, Dora V.       75         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, Harvey       38         Smith, John M.       51         Smith, Mamie       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Margery       38         Smith, Nellie       38         Smith, Sue E.       51         Smith, William       76         Snyder, Edward       80         Snyder, Edward Jr.       80         Souder, Wynema       86         Speer, Mr.       51         Spiegle, Mr.       48         Stanfield, Miss       51         Starrett, Oren Tellford       53	Stephenson, Park Stephenson, Robert Stephenson, Robert N. Stephenson, Ruth Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William Stephenson, William A. Stephenson, William A. Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, Mildred Stevenson, William Eugene Stevenson, W. E. Stewart, Charlotte Strohm, Mary Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Effie J. Stubblefield, Mr. Sutherland, James Marshall Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Russell Jordon Sutherland, Virginia Alice Switzer, Lulu Tatum, Mr.	25 25 25 25 25 25 25 35 25 81 81 81 81 81 36

un 1 15		
Taylor, Mary	Van Deventer, Thomas	
Taylor, Miss 23	Van Deventer, Thomas Jefferson	
Taylor, Vera26	Van Deventer, Ursula	
Teahorn, Campbell	Van Deventer, William	
Tedford, Nannie85	Van Deventer, William Putnam	
Telford, Alexander	Vance, John	
Telford, Amanda Eveline27-28	Vanderpool, Amanda Melvina Kate	
Telford, Annie Grace19	Verkuyl, Dorothy	
Telford, Elizabeth19	Verkuyl, Gerrit	-81
Telford, Emma Clara27-29	Verkuyl, Janet	
Telford, Esther Josephine 27-29	Waddell, Josephine	.72
Telford, Esther Caroline27	Wallace, George F.	$_{-}26$
Telford, Frances Rutelia27-28	Wallace, Richard Forest	$_{-}26$
Telford, George Whitfield19-27	Walters, Fannie	.72
Telford, Grace Adelaide27-28	Wagner, Lydia J.	.75
Telford, Lucinda McClung27	Ward, James Thomas	-41
Telford, Margaret Amelia27	Ward, Jewell Ethel	-41
Telford, Mary Elizabeth27	Ward, John	41
Telford, Miriam Jane27	Ward, John Olen41	-42
Telford, Nancy Ann27-28	Ward, Lettie Viola41	-42
Telford, Sophia Alice27-28	Ward, Marvin Errold	<b>4</b> 1
Telford, Thomas Alexander27	Warner, Harrison	
Terwilliger, Clara	Warner, Thomas	
Terwilliger, Henry22	Warren, Martha	
Teunis, Engel,56	Wear, Phoebe	
Thomas, Mrs. B. G27	Webb, Adeline	
Thurston, Victoria Thompson25	Welch, John	
Tippett, Lionel J35	Wells, John Phillip	
Tooke, Argie Pearl53	West, Anna Clark	
Tooke, Eula McChesney	West, Beatrice	
Tooke, Joseph Harvey53-64-65	West, Belle	73
Tooke, Joseph G64	West, Blaine	
Turner, John37	West, Clara Belle	
Turner, Julia	West, David Rankin	
Turner, Mr37	West, Delia Belle	
Tyler, Clement	West, Dean	
Utley, Harry A30	West, Edgar	
Van Deventer, Abraham 56	West, Edward I	
Van Deventer, Anna	West, Edward II	
Van Deventer, Alexander Spotts-	West, Edward III	
wood56	West, Edward H. 28	79
Van Deventer, Cornelius56	West, Edward Talmage	
Van Deventer, Christian56	West, Elizabeth	
Van Deventer, Elizabeth56	West, Elizabeth Jane	79
Van Deventer, Ella	West, Ella	12
Van Deventer, Femmetje56	West, Felix	
Van Deventer, Houston 54	West, George	
Van Deventer, Ida Christobelle55	West, Gordon	
Van Deventer, Ida Christobene	West, Humphrey	
Van Deventer, Jacobus56	West, Humphrey	. 72
Van Deventer, Jacob56	West, Ida May West, James Alexander	40
Van Deventer, James	West, Joseph	
Van Deventer, Jesse	West, Lillian	
Van Deventer, Jesse		
Van Deventer, John	West, Louise	
Van Deventer, Kate	West, Mark	_
Van Deventer, Larkin	West, Mary	
Van Deventer, Margarette	West, Mary Adelaide	
Van Deventer, Marie	West, Nancy Isabelle	
Van Deventer, Martha56	West, Robert	
Van Deventer, Martha Jane55	West, Robert I.	
Van Deventer, Peter56	West, Roten	
Van Deventer, Peter Jansen56	West, Samuel	72
Van Deventer Pieter56	West, Samuel	72
	West, Samuel Telford	
Van Deventer, Rebecca56		
Van Deventer, Robert Brecken-	West, Walter	
ridge56	West, William A.	
Van Deventer, Sara56	Wheeler, Lou P.	25

White, Amelia Milner61	Wilson, Margaret L.	75
White, Florence86	Wilson, Mary Caroline	
Whiteside, Jane	Wilson, McChesney	75
Whitlock, P. W75	Wilson, Nancy	77
Whorton, Louise65	Wilson, Nancy Susan	74
Wilber, Elmer Benjamin63	Wilson, Phoebe Margaret	
Wilber, James Albert63	Wilson, William Ray	
Wilber, Jo Martina Adelaide63	Witt, Élvira	
Wilber, Taliaferro Elmore63	Wood, Milo	19
Wilcox, Bertie36	Wood, Nancy Elizabeth	83
Wilcox, Bessie36	Wood, Toliver	
Wilcox, C. N36	Woods, Clayton	52
Wilcox, Doak36	Woods, Mr.	72
Wilcox, Macey36	Woodworth, Fred	88
Wilcox, Nellie36	Woody, Margaret Jane	47
Wilkinson, Prof89	Woolf, Buford B	47
Williams, Annie89	Woolf, Frank M.	47
Williams, Martha Melvina58	Woolf, J. J.	
Williams, Nora Alta61	Yarber, Annis	
Wilson, Alexander75	Yarber, Isabella	68
Wilson, Alexander M74	Yarber, James Matt	
Wilson, Charles75	Yarber, Virginia Frances	68
Wilson, George Wiley74-75	Yarber, William Dawson	68
Wilson, Guy Howard46	Young, Arthur Lane	52
Wilson, Isabel46	Young, Jane	20
Wilson, James46	Young, Thomas A.	52
Wilson, John Nelson74	Young, Winston Kyle	52
Wilson, Kathleen 46	Youse John	